Commission of Inquiry into Certain Allegations Respecting Business and Financial Dealings Between Karlheinz Schreiber and the Right Honourable Brian Mulroney



Commission d'enquête concernant les allégations au sujet des transactions financières et commerciales entre Karlheinz Schreiber et le très honorable Brian Mulroney

Public Hearing

Audience publique

Commissioner

L'Honorable juge / The Honourable Justice Jeffrey James Oliphant

Commissaire

Held at: Tenue à :

Bytown Pavillion Victoria Hall 111 Sussex Drive Ottawa, Ontario

Tuesday, May 5, 2009

pavillion Bytown salle Victoria 111, promenade Sussex Ottawa (Ontario)

le mardi 5 mai 2009

APPEARANCES / COMPARUTIONS

Mr. Jack Hughes The Right Honourable Brian Mulroney

Mr. A. Samuel Wakim, Q.C.

Mr. Richard Auger Mr. Karlheinz Schreiber

Mr. Paul B. Vickery Attorney General of Canada

Mr. Yannick Landry Me Philippe Lacasse

Mr. Robert E. Houston, Q.C. Mr. Fred Doucet

Mr. Evan Roitenberg Counsel for the Commission

Mr. Guiseppe Battista

Ms Myriam Corbeil Mr. Peter Edgett

Ms Amy Joslin-Besner

Ms Marie Chalifoux Registrar

Ms Anne Chalmers Commission Staff

Ms Mary O'Farrell

TABLE OF CONTENTS / TABLE DES MATIÈRES

| | PAGE |
|--|--------------|
| Hearing commences at 9:30 a.m. / L'audience débute à 9 h 30 | 2924 |
| Sworn: Senator Lowell Murray Assermenté: Sénateur Lowell Murray | 2924 |
| Examination by Mr. Roitenberg / interrogatoire par Me Roitenberg | 2924 |
| Recess taken at 11:13 a.m. / Suspension à 11 h 13 Hearing resumes at 11:25 a.m. / Reprise à 11 h 25 | 3015 |
| Examination by Mr. Houston / interrogatoire par Me Houston | 3016 |
| Sworn: The Honourable Paul Tellier Assermenté: L'honorable Paul Tellier | 3026 |
| Examination by Mr. Battista / interrogatoire par Me Battista | 3026 |
| Recess taken at 12:30 p.m. / Suspension à 12 h 30 Hearing resumes at 2:00 p.m. / Reprise à 14 h 00 | 3065 |
| Recess taken at 3:37 p.m. / Suspension à 15 h 37 Hearing resumes at 4:02 p.m. / Reprise à 16 h 02 | 3146 |
| Examination by Mr. Hughes / interrogatoire par Me Hughes Examination by Mr. Auger / interrogatoire par Me Auger | 3146 3152 |
| Hearing adjourns at 4:17 p.m. / L'audience est ajournée à 16 h 17 | 3161 |

EXHIBITS / PIÈCES JUSTIFICATIVES

| No. | Description | PAGE |
|------|--|------|
| P-38 | Binder entitled "Documents in Support of Senator Lowell Murray's Testimony" | 2930 |
| P-39 | Binder entitled "Documents in Support of Mr. Paul Tellier's Testimony" | 3037 |

| 1 | Ottawa, Ontario / Ottawa (Ontario) |
|----|--|
| 2 | Upon resuming on Tuesday, May 5, 2009 |
| 3 | at 9:30 a.m. / L'audience reprend le mardi |
| 4 | 5 mai 2009 à 9 h 30 |
| 5 | 29159 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Good morning, |
| 6 | counsel. Be seated, please. |
| 7 | 29160 Senator, before you testify, sir, |
| 8 | would you prefer to swear on the Bible or to be |
| 9 | affirmed? |
| 10 | 29161 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: The former. |
| 11 | 29162 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: The former, |
| 12 | all right. |
| 13 | SWORN: SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY / |
| 14 | ASSERMENTÉ: SÉNATEUR LOWELL MURRAY |
| 15 | 29163 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you. |
| 16 | Mr. Roitenberg. |
| 17 | 29165 MR. ROITENBERG: Thank you, |
| 18 | Mr. Commissioner. |
| 19 | EXAMINATION: SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY BY MR. ROITENBERG / |
| 20 | INTERROGATOIRE : SÉNATEUR LOWELL MURRAY PAR |
| 21 | Me ROITENBERG |
| 22 | 29166 MR. ROITENBERG: Good morning, |
| 23 | Senator. |
| 24 | 29167 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Good morning, |
| 25 | Mr. Roitenberg. |

| 1 | 29168 MR. ROITENBERG: Sir, I understand |
|----|---|
| 2 | that you were appointed to the Senate in 1979 during |
| 3 | the tenure of Joe Clark as our Prime Minister. |
| 4 | 29169 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: That's true. |
| 5 | 29170 MR. ROITENBERG: And during the |
| 6 | government of Mr. Mulroney you became a Minister with a |
| 7 | couple of portfolios, if I'm not mistaken. |
| 8 | 29171 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 9 | MR. ROITENBERG: You were sworn to |
| 10 | the Queen's Privy Council June 30, 1986? |
| 11 | 29173 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 12 | MR. ROITENBERG: And from that date |
| 13 | until 1993 you served as the Leader of the Government |
| 14 | in the Senate, if I'm not mistaken. |
| 15 | 29175 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: True. |
| 16 | 29176 MR. ROITENBERG: At some point, I |
| 17 | believe it was June of 1987, you were given the |
| 18 | portfolio as Minister Responsible for the Atlantic |
| 19 | Canada Opportunities Agency, otherwise known as ACOA. |
| 20 | 29177 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 21 | 29178 MR. ROITENBERG: And you held that |
| 22 | post to September of 1988. |
| 23 | 29179 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I think so. |
| 24 | 29180 MR. ROITENBERG: It should come as no |
| 25 | surprise to you that it is as your tenure as the |

| 1 | Minister Responsible for ACOA that I have some |
|----|---|
| 2 | questions for you. |
| 3 | 29181 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, of |
| 4 | course. |
| 5 | 29182 MR. ROITENBERG: You were appointed, |
| 6 | as we discussed, in June of 1987 to this portfolio and |
| 7 | that was by Prime Minister Mulroney. |
| 8 | 29183 Am I correct? |
| 9 | 29184 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 10 | 29185 MR. ROITENBERG: Could you perhaps |
| 11 | enlighten the Commissioner as to the circumstances, |
| 12 | where you were, who you were with, when you received |
| 13 | your first file pertaining to ACOA? |
| 14 | 29186 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. It was |
| 15 | on a government aircraft that was taking us from Ottawa |
| 16 | to St. John's, Newfoundland, where the Prime Minister |
| 17 | would announce the creation of ACOA at a public meeting |
| 18 | and announced my appointment as its Minister and the |
| 19 | appointment of Don McPhail as its first President. |
| 20 | While we were on board the aircraft |
| 21 | the three of us had a general chat about the agency and |
| 22 | its mandate and so forth, in the course of which |
| 23 | Mr. Mulroney reached over and handed us a very thin |
| 24 | file. My recollection is that there was one letter in |
| 25 | it, and he said to us here is something you may want to |

| 1 | look at | |
|----|---------|--|
| 2 | 29188 | One or other of us, Mr. McPhail or I, |
| 3 | took th | e file away. I think it was probably he, |
| 4 | because | I don't have it in my possession today. |
| 5 | 29189 | MR. ROITENBERG: I take it you became |
| 6 | quite f | amiliar with the letter that was contained |
| 7 | within | that file? |
| 8 | 29190 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I became |
| 9 | quite f | amiliar with the concept. I don't recall much |
| 10 | about t | he letter. I think it was signed by somebody in |
| 11 | Germany | • |
| 12 | 29191 | MR. ROITENBERG: And the concept, |
| 13 | sir, in | volved what? |
| 14 | 29192 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: The concept |
| 15 | was tha | t Thyssen thought they had, perhaps had part |
| 16 | already | , of a United States Defence Department order |
| 17 | for lig | ht armoured vehicles. They thought they would |
| 18 | have a | really good opportunity of getting the rest of a |
| 19 | rather | large contract if they set up a plant in North |
| 20 | America | • |
| 21 | 29193 | A plant in Canada would qualify for |
| 22 | the ord | er because of the Canada-U.S. defence production |
| 23 | sharing | agreement, an international bilateral agreement |
| 24 | that we | nt back I think to the 1950s. |
| 25 | 29194 | The proposal was that they would set |

| 1 | up the plant in Cape Breton; that they would want to |
|----|--|
| 2 | have, I think it was a sole source from the Canadian |
| 3 | Defence Department of 250 of what was anticipated to b |
| 4 | a need for 700 or more light armoured vehicles by our |
| 5 | Defence Department. They wanted that sole sourced and |
| 6 | they wanted it brought forward two years to I think |
| 7 | 1990 from 1992. |
| 8 | 29195 They were seeking no special |
| 9 | financial assistance from the government. We at ACOA |
| 10 | would not have been able to provide it anyway, because |
| 11 | our orientation was to small business, not to a large |
| 12 | project like this. |
| 13 | 29196 They said that they would apply for |
| 14 | whatever assistance or incentives were available, |
| 15 | including the Cape Breton Investment Tax Credit I |
| 16 | don't know whether that was in the letter or not, but |
| 17 | that was part of the concept and that they would |
| 18 | apply for whatever else was available. |
| 19 | 29197 I think it may have been said in the |
| 20 | letter, or I certainly learned it in fast order, that |
| 21 | Nova Scotia, the Province of Nova Scotia was assemblin |
| 22 | land for this purpose. |
| 23 | 29198 MR. ROITENBERG: Now, this was the |
| 24 | first project that was on your plate as Minister |
| 25 | Responsible for ACOA? |

| 1 | 29199 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. That's |
|-----|-------|---|
| 2 | | just that's just the point really. There was |
| 3 | | nothing else anywhere on the horizon. There was no |
| 4 | | other proposal that offered a potential of 500 jobs in |
| 5 | | Cape Breton, 500 new jobs, or 200 new jobs or 100 new |
| 6 | | jobs in Cape Breton. |
| 7 | 2920 | So he asked me to look into it and I |
| 8 | | did. |
| 9 | 2920 | MR. ROITENBERG: Now, from time to |
| L O | | time and I am going to start in October of 1987 |
| L1 | | you would report back to the Prime Minister as to the |
| L2 | | status of the project or the progress that had been |
| L3 | | made towards investigating what could be done in |
| L4 | | relation to this Thyssen proposal; correct? |
| L5 | 29202 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. As you |
| L6 | | know, it was fairly complex and complicated involving a |
| L7 | | number of departments and agencies, and the officials |
| L8 | | at ACOA were trying very hard to move it forward |
| L9 | | through the system. |
| 20 | 29203 | They would brief me from time to time |
| 21 | | and whenever we felt it was timely to do so, we sent |
| 22 | | off a letter to the Prime Minister. I think there were |
| 23 | | several of them. |
| 24 | 29204 | MR. ROITENBERG: Now, in front of you |
| 0.5 | | is a hinder of documents mercifully for you not the |

| 1 | fullest binder of documents we have had, but it has a |
|----|--|
| 2 | number of times. |
| 3 | 29205 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | 29206 MR. ROITENBERG: You have had a |
| 5 | chance to review that binder documents? |
| 6 | 29207 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I have. You |
| 7 | know, I haven't read every word. I didn't want to |
| 8 | over-train. |
| 9 | 29208 MR. ROITENBERG: Mr. Commissioner, |
| 10 | I'm going to ask that the binder of documents be noted |
| 11 | as Exhibit P-38, please. |
| 12 | 29209 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: My consent? |
| 13 | MR. ROITENBERG: It is, Commissioner. |
| 14 | Thank you. |
| 15 | 29211 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you. |
| 16 | The booklet of documents in support |
| 17 | of Sen. Murray's evidence, then, will be received and |
| 18 | marked as Exhibit P-38 by consent of all counsel. |
| 19 | EXHIBIT NO. P-38: Binder |
| 20 | entitled "Documents in support |
| 21 | of Senator Lowell Murray's |
| 22 | testimony" |
| 23 | MR. ROITENBERG: Thank you, sir. |
| 24 | 29214 I'm going to ask you, Senator Murray, |
| 25 | if you could, to turn to Tab 2. |

| 1 | 29215 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 29216 MR. ROITENBERG: There you will find |
| 3 | a draft letter to Prime Minister Mulroney. |
| 4 | 29217 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 5 | MR. ROITENBERG: We do not have the |
| 6 | actual letter from this draft that was sent |
| 7 | 29219 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Mr. |
| 8 | Roitenberg, I have seen the original in the last little |
| 9 | while and I am pretty sure I can confirm that this was |
| 10 | the letter that I signed. |
| 11 | The second paragraph, one, two, |
| 12 | three, four lines from the bottom about advancing "by |
| 13 | several years from the current DND timetable, i.e. to |
| 14 | 198- from 199-", I think it was 1992 to 1990, if it |
| 15 | matters, and I think that was what would be in the |
| 16 | letter that I signed. |
| 17 | MR. ROITENBERG: I think you are |
| 18 | quite correct. At the time the anticipated date for |
| 19 | the procurement was 1992 |
| 20 | 29222 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 21 | 29223 MR. ROITENBERG: and the request |
| 22 | from Thyssen was that it be moved forward to 1990 in |
| 23 | its initial proposal. |
| 24 | 29224 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 25 | 29225 MR. ROITENBERG: What I'm interested |

| 1 | in primarily is if you turn to page 2 |
|----|---|
| 2 | 29226 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 3 | 29227 MR. ROITENBERG: the final |
| 4 | paragraph in this |
| 5 | 29228 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I'm sorry, is |
| 6 | that page 3 of 4 at the bottom? |
| 7 | 29229 MR. ROITENBERG: I'm sorry, page 4 of |
| 8 | 4 at the bottom, which is page 2 of the letter. |
| 9 | 29230 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: 4 of 4, okay. |
| 10 | MR. ROITENBERG: In this paragraph it |
| 11 | reads: |
| 12 | "In the final analysis, however, |
| 13 | neither possibility can proceed |
| 14 | without a political decision on |
| 15 | sole sourcing and earlier |
| 16 | funding. It is on these points |
| 17 | specifically that I am writing |
| 18 | to seek your direction to me and |
| 19 | our colleagues." |
| 20 | 29232 My question to you, sir, is: Did you |
| 21 | receive a response from the Prime Minister to the |
| 22 | direction that you were seeking? |
| 23 | 29233 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I'm afraid |
| 24 | not, no. |
| 25 | MR. ROITENBERG: At a number of |

| 1 | | points and we will come to some of them along the |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | | way during your examination you sent letters to the |
| 3 | | Prime Minister advising of where the project stood, |
| 4 | | asking if certain actions should be taken, suggesting |
| 5 | | certain actions should be taken. |
| 6 | 29235 | The question and I may be more |
| 7 | | specific along the way, but I will ask it in a general |
| 8 | | fashion now: Did you ever receive a reply to any of |
| 9 | | your letters, either in writing or orally from the |
| 10 | | Prime Minister? |
| 11 | 29236 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No, I did |
| 12 | | not. My assumption is that he read them and took them |
| 13 | | as progress reports or put them away, filed them away |
| 14 | | for information purposes. But he certainly didn't |
| 15 | | reply to me in writing. We spoke very, very frequently |
| 16 | | in those days about many, many other matters and the |
| 17 | | subject never came up. |
| 18 | 29237 | I think his well, you will ask |
| 19 | | him. I think his assumption was that we were at the |
| 20 | | Agency moving ahead as best we could. |
| 21 | 29238 | MR. ROITENBERG: If I could ask you |
| 22 | | to turn to Tab 6 in the book of documents, sir? |
| 23 | 29239 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 24 | 29240 | MR. ROITENBERG: This is a letter to |
| 25 | | you from Mr. Schreiber. |

| 1 | 29241 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
|----|---|
| 2 | MR. ROITENBERG: Before we go further |
| 3 | with the letter, I want to ask you as to your |
| 4 | familiarity with Mr. Schreiber. |
| 5 | 29243 Did you know Mr. Schreiber before you |
| 6 | took over stewardship of ACOA? |
| 7 | 29244 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No. |
| 8 | MR. ROITENBERG: When was it that you |
| 9 | came to be acquainted with him? |
| 10 | 29246 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I don't know |
| 11 | exactly, but my recollection is that I met him on two |
| 12 | occasions: one in my office and, yes, he refers to |
| 13 | he says thank you for meeting with me on November 30, |
| 14 | 1987, so I met him there. |
| 15 | 29247 And I seem to think that I met him in |
| 16 | Prince Edward Island on the margins of another meeting; |
| 17 | that Mr. McPhail and I were going to another meeting, I |
| 18 | think with the ACOA Board or well, I don't remember |
| 19 | who it was. But in any case in the hotel lobby we |
| 20 | met perhaps by prearrangement, I don't know with |
| 21 | Mr. Schreiber and I think one or two others; Gerry |
| 22 | Doucet perhaps. |
| 23 | That is my only recollection of |
| 24 | having met him. |
| 25 | MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. But you did, |

| 1 | as is evidenced here, | occasionally exchange |
|----|-----------------------|----------------------------------|
| 2 | correspondence? | |
| 3 | 29250 SENA | ATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, there |
| 4 | it is. | |
| 5 | 29251 MR. | ROITENBERG: So we have the |
| 6 | letter to you from Mr | . Schreiber confirming that a |
| 7 | meeting took place on | November 30, 1987 to discuss the |
| 8 | Bear Head Project. | |
| 9 | 29252 SENA | ATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 10 | 29253 MR. | ROITENBERG: If you turn to page |
| 11 | 2 of the letter, it i | s noted as page 3 of 4 at the |
| 12 | bottom, Mr. Commissio | ner. |
| 13 | 29254 SEN | ATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 14 | 29255 MR. | ROITENBERG: In the second full |
| 15 | paragraph it reads: | |
| 16 | | "Please note that moving the LAV |
| 17 | | order forward to 1990 from the |
| 18 | | original DND procurement date of |
| 19 | | 1992 is no longer required by |
| 20 | | us." |
| 21 | 29256 SENZ | ATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 22 | 29257 MR. | ROITENBERG: So we have by the |
| 23 | end of November, at l | east, the company resiling from |
| 24 | its need | |
| 25 | 29258 SENA | ATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |

| 1 | 29259 | MR. ROITENBERG: to have the LAV |
|----|-------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 2 | order pushed forw | ard. |
| 3 | 29260 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | 29261 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 5 | | "We would proceed immediately |
| 6 | | with construction of the plant |
| 7 | | and undertake to load the plant |
| 8 | | with civil work" |
| 9 | 29262 | I take it you understood that to mean |
| 10 | as opposed to mil | itary work? |
| 11 | 29263 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 12 | 29264 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 13 | | " as well as some work from |
| 14 | | the U.S. LAV order until |
| 15 | | production for the Canadian |
| 16 | | order could commence." |
| 17 | 29265 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 18 | 29266 | MR. ROITENBERG: There is included in |
| 19 | this letter, if y | ou turn the page, a "Proposed draft |
| 20 | Letter from Gover | nment of Canada to Bear Head |
| 21 | Industries Ltd." | |
| 22 | 29267 | I guess this is the terms of a |
| 23 | proposed letter o | f comfort that the company was |
| 24 | requesting from t | he Government of Canada. |
| 25 | 29268 | Would that be fair, sir? |

| 1 | 29269 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Probably, |
|----|-------------------|---|
| 2 | yes. | |
| 3 | 29270 | MR. ROITENBERG: So it was requesting |
| 4 | that: | |
| 5 | | "Based upon our policy of |
| 6 | | stimulating regional economic |
| 7 | | development through defence |
| 8 | | procurements and, conditional |
| 9 | | upon your establishment in Cape |
| 10 | | Breton of a suitable |
| 11 | | manufacturing facility, we |
| 12 | | commit to you an order for |
| 13 | | delivery in 1992 of the initial |
| 14 | | 250 light armoured vehicles of |
| 15 | | our 1,600 unit requirement, |
| 16 | | provided" |
| 17 | 29271 | And then there are a number of |
| 18 | conditions. | |
| 19 | 29272 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 20 | 29273 | MR. ROITENBERG: But firstly |
| 21 | addressed in that | t opening paragraph is the whole thing |
| 22 | is conditional u | oon the establishment in Cape Breton of |
| 23 | a suitable manufa | acturing facility. |
| 24 | 29274 | Is that right? |
| 25 | 29275 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I see that. |

| 1 | 29276 MR. | ROITENBERG: The conditions were |
|----|------------------------|------------------------------------|
| 2 | that the company, in o | cooperation with the Department of |
| 3 | National Defence: | |
| 4 | | " define and develop a |
| 5 | | vehicle from the entire range of |
| 6 | | Thyssen technology to meet DND |
| 7 | | operational requirements |
| 8 | | b) manufacturing of this vehicle |
| 9 | | will take place at your plant in |
| 10 | | Cape Breton, Nova Scotia |
| 11 | | c) you transfer the necessary |
| 12 | | technology to your facility in |
| 13 | | Cape Breton and share jobs with |
| 14 | | suitable Canadian manufacturing |
| 15 | | partners |
| 16 | | d) you meet our requirements in |
| 17 | | terms of quality, delivery and |
| 18 | | logistics support including |
| 19 | | personnel training |
| 20 | | e) you perform the aforesaid |
| 21 | | services/tasks at |
| 22 | | internationally acceptable |
| 23 | | prices". |
| 24 | 29277 It s | eems that there were a number of |
| 25 | conditions and a lot o | of wiggle room for the government |

| 1 | right there in those conditions. | |
|----|--|--------------|
| 2 | 29278 Would you agree, sir? | |
| 3 | 29279 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I | think so. |
| 4 | I didn't get into it. I think what I would | have done |
| 5 | is turned this over to the officials of the | Agency who |
| 6 | were engaged in discussions with Thyssen, pr | robably with |
| 7 | Mr. Schreiber, and discussions obviously wit | th their |
| 8 | counterparts in DND and the Department of In | ndustry. |
| 9 | 29280 MR. ROITENBERG: But what | was being |
| 10 | sought, clearly to you in any event, was sor | ne letter of |
| 11 | comfort | |
| 12 | 29281 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Ye | s. |
| 13 | 29282 MR. ROITENBERG: that c | ould |
| 14 | include a number of conditions | |
| 15 | 29283 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Ye | s. |
| 16 | 29284 MR. ROITENBERG: that w | ould lead |
| 17 | to Thyssen building a manufacturing facility | y • |
| 18 | 29285 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Ye | s. I was |
| 19 | familiar with this without having read this | letter. It |
| 20 | was all part of the concept that we were wor | rking on. |
| 21 | 29286 This is December 1987, six | months |
| 22 | after the Prime Minister had first handed me | e the file. |
| 23 | And I think you are familiar if you are n | not I will |
| 24 | elaborate a little with the response we v | were getting |
| 25 | in the system in Ottawa to these issues. | |

| 1 | 29287 | The first argument and it was |
|----|-------|---|
| 2 | cl | ear to me fairly soon that some agencies and |
| 3 | de | partments in the government that we were alone |
| 4 | pr | etty much. ACOA was pretty much alone in the system |
| 5 | in | trying to push this forward; that that others wanted |
| 6 | to | nip it in the bud. They didn't want to hear |
| 7 | an | ything about it. They didn't want to explore it |
| 8 | ev | en. They came forward with these arguments. |
| 9 | 29288 | Well, there has just been a White |
| 10 | Pa | per on national defence and so we don't know whether |
| 11 | we | want LAVs or not. My response to that was that |
| 12 | ot | hers who were better informed on these matters than I |
| 13 | wa | s, principally people in ACOA, had indicated to me |
| 14 | th | at LAVs had been and would be again on the shopping |
| 15 | li | st of the Department of National Defence. And in any |
| 16 | ca | se, as a layman my opinion, which may not be worth |
| 17 | mu | ch, was that it would be a queer army that didn't |
| 18 | ha | ve armoured vehicles. So I didn't take that argument |
| 19 | to | o, too seriously at the time. |
| 20 | 29289 | The second argument was that we don't |
| 21 | kn | ow whether Thyssen will be able to meet our to |
| 22 | ma | nufacture what we want if we want something. |
| 23 | 29290 | My answer to that was, well, if they |
| 24 | са | n't meet your specs and your specifications and your |
| 25 | ar | e financial parameters, then there won't be a |

| 1 | contract, will there? |
|----|--|
| 2 | 29291 In any case, I found it rather |
| 3 | implausible that an outfit as big as Thyssen would be |
| 4 | unable to meet the needs of the Department of Defence |
| 5 | of Canada for equipment. |
| 6 | 29292 The third argument and now we get |
| 7 | really to the nitty-gritty was it is going to upset |
| 8 | the industrial, the so-called national industrial base |
| 9 | 29293 ACOA was created explicitly |
| 10 | explicitly to act as a counterweight to that |
| 11 | orientation of national departments, that built-in |
| 12 | bias, if you like, towards industry writ large, |
| 13 | industry most of it located in central Canada. |
| 14 | 29294 This tension had been in the |
| 15 | government system for generations, generations. I mea |
| 16 | throughout the Diefenbaker years and the Pearson years |
| 17 | and the Trudeau years, these regional agencies and |
| 18 | departments had been created, had done good work for a |
| 19 | while, and as soon as the national departments got the |
| 20 | upper hand and there was a government reorganization, |
| 21 | the regional organizations would be folded back into |
| 22 | the national departments. |
| 23 | 29295 And by the time the Mulroney |
| 24 | government came to office we were hearing the same old |
| 25 | complaints from the private sector in Atlantic Canada, |

| 1 | from the provincial governments down there, from |
|----|---|
| 2 | Senators and Members of Parliament that regional policy |
| 3 | was being drafted in Ottawa according to Ottawa |
| 4 | standards, by Ottawa people; that in any case simple |
| 5 | applications for assistance were taking forever to get |
| 6 | through the system up here, and so on and so forth. |
| 7 | 29296 Mr. Mulroney caused a study to be |
| 8 | made. Professor Donald Savoie at l'Université de |
| 9 | Moncton was the key player, brought in a report, the |
| 10 | result of which was the creation of ACOA, as I say, as |
| 11 | a counterweight to the argument that I have just put |
| 12 | forward about national industrial base and so forth. |
| 13 | 29297 So I understand and you have heard |
| 14 | from some former distinguished public servants whose |
| 15 | mandate was the national industrial base and this sort |
| 16 | of thing, and I respect them and I respect the |
| 17 | perspective. But I wasn't going to roll over for those |
| 18 | arguments at that time, especially when they were so |
| 19 | flimsy. |
| 20 | They had their mandate, these people, |
| 21 | but I had mine and we have ours at the Agency and it |
| 22 | had to do with regional development in Atlantic Canada |
| 23 | 29299 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I take it |
| 24 | 29300 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Excuse me the |
| 25 | speech. Excuse me, I shouldn't. |

| 1 | 29301 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: | Oh no, not at |
|----|-------------------|---------------------------|-----------------|
| 2 | all. | | |
| 3 | 29302 | I take it that ACOA wou | ld have been, |
| 4 | if I might use th | ne term, the Maritime par | rallel to the |
| 5 | Western Diversifi | cation Fund? | |
| 6 | 29303 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: | That's true, |
| 7 | the Atlantic para | allel. | |
| 8 | 29304 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: | Yes, okay. |
| 9 | Fair enough. Son | rry. | |
| 10 | 29305 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: | WDO, |
| 11 | Commissioner, can | ne somewhat after ACOA wa | as created when |
| 12 | the Westerners sa | w a good opportunity. | |
| 13 | 29306 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: | But I take it |
| 14 | that | | |
| 15 | 29307 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: | Yes, they are |
| 16 | parallel. | | |
| 17 | 29308 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: | I take it |
| 18 | that your contemp | orary in the west would | have faced |
| 19 | likely the same t | type of arguments you wer | re facing from |
| 20 | the industrial ba | se in Ontario? | |
| 21 | 29309 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: | I think that |
| 22 | is very true. Th | ne diversification was th | neir aim and |
| 23 | objective and yes | s and in both cases, k | oecause we knew |
| 24 | what had been the | e fate of previous agenci | ies, in both |
| 25 | cases, certainly | in ACOA's case, we gave | it a statutory |

| 1 | bay. We actually got legislation passed creating it |
|----|---|
| 2 | and legislating its mandate to the extent that unlike |
| 3 | these others, ACOA and WDO are still in existence, I'm |
| 4 | glad to say, 21 years later. |
| 5 | 29310 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you. |
| 6 | 29311 MR. ROITENBERG: Senator, to |
| 7 | 29312 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I will try to |
| 8 | be more succinct. |
| 9 | 29313 MR. ROITENBERG: Not at all, but to |
| 10 | perhaps sum up, as it's clear as somebody who has their |
| 11 | roots in Atlantic Canada, somebody who is charged with |
| 12 | the mandate of promoting opportunities in Atlantic |
| 13 | Canada, that you are quite passionate about what your |
| 14 | mandate was at the time and what you hoped and tried to |
| 15 | accomplish. |
| 16 | Would that be fair? |
| 17 | 29315 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, I hope |
| 18 | so, yes. |
| 19 | MR. ROITENBERG: Now, the Prime |
| 20 | Minister had a certain fondness for Atlantic Canada. |
| 21 | 29317 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 22 | 29318 MR. ROITENBERG: You and he met at |
| 23 | St. Francis Xavier? |
| 24 | 29319 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: We did. |
| 25 | 29320 MR. ROITENBERG: He went to school |

| 1 | there. He became a Member of Parliament in Atlantic |
|----|---|
| 2 | Canada for the first time. |
| 3 | 29321 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | 29322 MR. ROITENBERG: Is that fair? |
| 5 | 29323 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, yes. He |
| 6 | knew the region very, very well. |
| 7 | MR. ROITENBERG: Absolutely. And |
| 8 | there had been, just prior to the creation of ACOA, a |
| 9 | substantial employer that had been shut down in Cape |
| 10 | Breton. |
| 11 | 29325 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Several of |
| 12 | them. |
| 13 | 29326 MR. ROITENBERG: And there was a |
| 14 | commitment that was being made by the government around |
| 15 | that time to try to generate some type of employment |
| 16 | and manufacturing concerns in Atlantic Canada. |
| 17 | 29327 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: That's true. |
| 18 | 29328 MR. ROITENBERG: And you viewed that |
| 19 | mandate seriously? |
| 20 | 29329 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I hope so. |
| 21 | 29330 MR. ROITENBERG: Now, the arguments |
| 22 | of which you have just so eloquently spoken were |
| 23 | centred around the fact that there was a supplier and |
| 24 | producer of armoured vehicles in Ontario. |
| 25 | 29331 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |

| 1 | 29332 MR. ROITENBERG: And in the view of |
|----|---|
| 2 | ACOA, what was being put up were primarily roadbloc |
| 3 | to protect the interests of that already establishe |
| 4 | manufacturing concern in southern Ontario. |
| 5 | 29333 Would that be fair? |
| 6 | 29334 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. Yes, |
| 7 | that's true. |
| 8 | 29335 MR. ROITENBERG: Now, on June the |
| 9 | 14th, 1988, there was a meeting of the Committee of |
| 10 | Atlantic Ministers, and if I could direct you to Ta |
| 11 | in your book of documents, you will find a summary |
| 12 | record of that meeting. |
| 13 | 29336 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 14 | 29337 MR. ROITENBERG: At page 3 of 4, |
| 15 | which would be the second page of the notes |
| 16 | 29338 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 17 | 29339 MR. ROITENBERG: the topic turn |
| 18 | to the Thyssen proposal. |
| 19 | I would direct you, if I could, to |
| 20 | the second paragraph on that page. |
| 21 | 29341 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 22 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 23 | "Mr. McPhail informed" |
| 24 | 29343 And Mr. McPhail, as you said earls |
| 25 | was the President of ACOA. |

| 1 | 29344 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
|----|---|
| 2 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 3 | "informed that he had asked |
| 4 | Thyssen officials to submit a |
| 5 | business plan before the |
| 6 | Chancellor's visit." |
| 7 | So we are in June of 1988, and Mr. |
| 8 | Kohl, Chancellor of West Germany at the time, is coming |
| 9 | for a visit to Canada. Correct? |
| 10 | 29347 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 11 | 29348 MR. ROITENBERG: And Mr. McPhail has |
| 12 | asked the Thyssen officials to submit a business plan. |
| 13 | In the plan he wanted the company to confirm its |
| 14 | intentions to move away from a firm commitment for |
| 15 | light-armoured vehicles, and instead move toward more |
| 16 | traditional regional development assistance and grants |
| 17 | for their heavy-industry facility. |
| 18 | 29349 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 19 | 29350 MR. ROITENBERG: If you go to the |
| 20 | next paragraph, Mr. MacKay and I take it that's |
| 21 | Elmer MacKay |
| 22 | 29351 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 23 | 29352 MR. ROITENBERG: noted the |
| 24 | possibility that "sooner or later their proposal could |
| 25 | be overtaken by events." |

| 1 | 29353 | "Their proposal" meaning the Thyssen |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | | proposal. |
| 3 | | "He stressed that Thyssen was |
| 4 | | prepared to put a major |
| 5 | | industrial presence in the |
| 6 | | region." |
| 7 | 29354 | I pause there. That was ACOA's |
| 8 | | concern in a nutshell. Here we had a major |
| 9 | | international company that was prepared to put a major |
| 10 | | industrial presence in the region. It mattered not to |
| 11 | | ACOA what they were going to produce, you just wanted |
| 12 | | them to start building a plant and start producing. |
| 13 | 29355 | Would that be fair? |
| 14 | 29356 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 15 | 29357 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 16 | | "Mr. McPhail stated that he did |
| 17 | | not see any alternative to this |
| 18 | | course of action." |
| 19 | 29358 | that is, getting the business plan |
| 20 | | together. |
| 21 | | "Minister Murray requested a |
| 22 | | noted on this issue be written |
| 23 | | for the attention of the Prime |
| 24 | | Minister." |
| 25 | 29359 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |

| 1 | 29360 MR. ROITENBERG: If you go back a |
|----|--|
| 2 | tab, to Tab 8 |
| 3 | 29361 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: There it is, |
| 4 | yes. |
| 5 | MR. ROITENBERG: June the 14th, 1988, |
| 6 | the very same date as the meeting, a note to the Prime |
| 7 | Minister penned by yourself. |
| 8 | 29363 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 9 | MR. ROITENBERG: The third paragraph: |
| 10 | "Given the still preliminary |
| 11 | nature of the Thyssen proposal |
| 12 | and bearing in mind the |
| 13 | difficulties caused when |
| 14 | Thyssen's earlier proposal was |
| 15 | misunderstood, I doubt that you |
| 16 | or Chancellor Kohl would wish to |
| 17 | proceed publicly with this issue |
| 18 | at this time." |
| 19 | I want to pause there. The "earlier |
| 20 | proposal misunderstood" is a reference, I take it, to |
| 21 | earlier reports that the Thyssen proposal was based on |
| 22 | exports to certain Mideast countries, which caused |
| 23 | certain concerns among certain ministries. |
| 24 | 29366 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: So I have |
| 25 | been told. That was a 1985 proposal, before I came |

| 1 | into the cabine | et. |
|----|-----------------|---|
| 2 | 29367 | MR. ROITENBERG: But that is what the |
| 3 | reference is to |). |
| 4 | 29368 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 5 | 29369 | MR. ROITENBERG: "Given the still |
| 6 | preliminary nat | ture of the Thyssen proposal", I take it, |
| 7 | is in reference | e to the fact that, although you wished |
| 8 | to see the plar | ns move forward, there is still no |
| 9 | business plan o | of any weight. |
| 10 | 29370 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: True. |
| 11 | 29371 | MR. ROITENBERG: So it's a |
| 12 | recommendation | to the Prime Minister that there not be |
| 13 | any announcemen | nt or any formalization of a plan, |
| 14 | notwithstanding | g the presence of Chancellor Kohl, |
| 15 | because it's ju | ist not ready. |
| 16 | 29372 | Is that right? |
| 17 | 29373 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: True. |
| 18 | 29374 | MR. ROITENBERG: But over the summer |
| 19 | of 1988, negoti | lations continued between ACOA, certain |
| 20 | ministries with | nin the government, and Thyssen, on |
| 21 | trying to put t | together some letter of comfort, as |
| 22 | alluded to in M | Mr. Schreiber's letter of November 30th, |
| 23 | 1987, that woul | ld get the governmental agencies onside |
| 24 | in terms of "we | e can live with this proposal"; and two, |
| 25 | get the company | y to put the shovels in the ground and |

| 1 | start building this | s plant. |
|----|---------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | 29375 W | ould that be fair? |
| 3 | 29376 S | ENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | 29377 M | R. ROITENBERG: Tab 10, if you |
| 5 | would, is a letter | to the Prime Minister of February |
| 6 | the 1st, 1988. | |
| 7 | 29378 I | am just stepping back from June, |
| 8 | where we were. | |
| 9 | 29379 T | his is a letter to the Prime |
| 10 | Minister from Thys: | sen Bear Head, signed by Messrs. |
| 11 | Massmann and Haaste | ert. |
| 12 | 29380 S | ENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 13 | 29381 M | R. ROITENBERG: You said earlier |
| 14 | that, notwithstand: | ing your letters to the Prime |
| 15 | Minister, you rece | ived no direction from him. |
| 16 | 29382 I | f you go to the very last page of |
| 17 | the Haastert and Ma | assmann letter, they are requesting |
| 18 | some type of action | n, some type of response. |
| 19 | 29383 I | f you turn the page, there is a |
| 20 | response from the (| Government of Canada, written by |
| 21 | you | |
| 22 | 29384 S | ENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 23 | 29385 M | R. ROITENBERG: commencing with |
| 24 | the line, "The Pri | me Minister has asked me to reply on |
| 25 | his behalf." | |

| 1 | 29386 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
|----|-------|---|
| 2 | 29387 | MR. ROITENBERG: At some point there |
| 3 | must | have been some communication from the Prime |
| 4 | Mini | ster or his office to you, forwarding this letter |
| 5 | and | asking you to reply to it. |
| 6 | 29388 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. You |
| 7 | know | , this would be a fairly routine thing to do. |
| 8 | Some | body over there would have sent it there would |
| 9 | have | been a forwarding slip on the draft saying, "Here |
| 10 | is t | he way you should reply, and here is the way we |
| 11 | thin | k you should reply," and I would have read it and |
| 12 | sign | ed it. |
| 13 | 29389 | I don't know where it came from. I |
| 14 | don' | t know who in the office would have done that, but |
| 15 | it w | ouldn't have been Mr. Mulroney personally. |
| 16 | 29390 | As I say, this is the way |
| 17 | corr | espondence is sometimes handled between the PMO and |
| 18 | mini | sters. |
| 19 | 29391 | MR. ROITENBERG: If you look at the |
| 20 | lett | er |
| 21 | 29392 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: My letter |
| 22 | or - | - |
| 23 | 29393 | MR. ROITENBERG: Yes, your letter. |
| 24 | 29394 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 25 | 29395 | MR. ROITENBERG: Is there anything in |

there of particular note, or is it simply, "We are 1 looking at the proposal, and we will get back to you in 2 the future" kind of letter? 3 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: The latter, I 29396 4 5 would say. It is a polite acknowledgement, saying, "I am unable to respond on behalf of the government at 6 this time. Please accept my thanks for your expression 7 8 of interest." 9 29397 MR. ROITENBERG: So I take it, then, that you would say, notwithstanding the opening line of 10 11 this letter, that you received no particular direction --12 13 29398 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No. MR. ROITENBERG: -- from the Prime 29399 14 Minister on how to deal with this. 15 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No. 16 29400 That would have come out of his office somewhere. 17 18 29401 MR. ROITENBERG: If you turn the tab 19 to Tab 11, we are back to the summer of 1988 --20 29402 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. 29403 21 MR. ROITENBERG: -- and ongoing discussions with DRIE and DND and other ministries, in 22 23 terms of moving along the notion of what to do with the proposal. 24 25 29404 If I could direct you to the first

| 1 | page, "AC | OA Position", four bullets down: |
|----|-----------|---|
| 2 | | "Senator Murray will be |
| 3 | | reporting to the Prime Minister |
| 4 | | on the status of the Bearhead |
| 5 | | project" |
| 6 | 29405 | So, again, confirmation that you were |
| 7 | reporting | back directly to the Prime Minister as to ho |
| 8 | matters w | ere proceeding. |
| 9 | 29406 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I see that. |
| 10 | 29407 | This is a meeting of officials, |
| 11 | obviously | , the attendees are noted from ACOA, DRIE and |
| 12 | DND, and | Mr. Wynne Potter, who was then Vice-President |
| 13 | of ACOA f | for Nova Scotia, is reporting to Mr. McPhail |
| 14 | and Mr. W | ilkens, and he says that Senator Murray will |
| 15 | be report | ing, and, sure enough this is July 6th |
| 16 | on July 1 | 1th I receive a draft letter to the Prime |
| 17 | Minister | from Mr. McPhail. |
| 18 | 29408 | MR. ROITENBERG: You are referring to |
| 19 | Tab 12 no | w? |
| 20 | 29409 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. I'm |
| 21 | sorry, I | am getting ahead of myself. |
| 22 | 29410 | MR. ROITENBERG: No, that's fine, I |
| 23 | just want | ed everybody |
| 24 | 29411 | I knew where you were, I just wanted |
| 25 | to make s | sure everybody else did. |

| 1 | 29412 | If you go to Tab 12, then, there is |
|----|-------|-------------------------------------|
| 2 | Σ | our letter to the Prime Minister |
| 3 | 29413 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | 29414 | MR. ROITENBERG: July 12th, 1988: |
| 5 | | "My Dear Prime Minister, |
| 6 | | Some time ago, you requested me |
| 7 | | to examine and further develop, |
| 8 | | as required, the proposal by |
| 9 | | Thyssen" |
| 10 | 29415 | If I could direct you to the third |
| 11 | ŗ | paragraph on that first page |
| 12 | 29416 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 13 | 29417 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 14 | | "Although it continues to be |
| 15 | | clear that the initial basis for |
| 16 | | a decision by Thyssen to locate |
| 17 | | in Cape Breton is production |
| 18 | | aimed at North American defence |
| 19 | | markets, I accept the Company's |
| 20 | | assertion that the long-term |
| 21 | | intention of Thyssen is to |
| 22 | | establish a commercial, |
| 23 | | civilian-oriented, manufacturing |
| 24 | | plant." |
| 25 | 29418 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |

| 1 | 29419 MR. ROITENBERG: I pause there. As |
|----|---|
| 2 | there was never a plant built, premised on the fact |
| 3 | that there was never any agreement as to a military |
| 4 | contract, I take it you would recognize now that your |
| 5 | belief in what their long-term intention might have |
| 6 | been may have been misplaced. |
| 7 | I mean, they never got a military |
| 8 | contract. |
| 9 | 29421 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: And they |
| 10 | never came up with a business plan. |
| 11 | MR. ROITENBERG: And they never came |
| 12 | up with a business plan. |
| 13 | 29423 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No. |
| 14 | MR. ROITENBERG: And they never buil |
| 15 | a plant to establish a commercial, civilian-oriented |
| 16 | manufacturing plant. |
| 17 | 29425 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I think |
| 18 | you know, I shouldn't be putting words in his mouth, |
| 19 | but I think that Mr. McPhail, and the others who were |
| 20 | dealing more directly with other departments, and in |
| 21 | particular with DND, probably came to the conclusion |
| 22 | that if it wasn't a lost cause, that it wasn't |
| 23 | 29426 You know, the idea of getting DND to |
| 24 | cooperate with an order was not the odds were not |
| 25 | very great in favour of that happening. |

| 1 | 29427 | So Mr. McPhail, in an earlier letter, |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | wł | nich I think you quoted, indicates that Thyssen Bear |
| 3 | Н€ | ead may be backing away from this, and I think what |
| 4 | tł | nat is reflecting is probably the wish is probably |
| 5 | fa | ather to the thought. We were hoping that, as you |
| 6 | sa | aid earlier, we would get them in, and that they would |
| 7 | go | o into some form of civilian manufacture down there, |
| 8 | ev | ven if, as seemed likely, we couldn't make a go of a |
| 9 | De | efence Department contract. |
| 10 | 29428 | I think that's what that is about. |
| 11 | 29429 | MR. ROITENBERG: Let's jump ahead for |
| 12 | a | moment. |
| 13 | 29430 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Okay. |
| 14 | 29431 | MR. ROITENBERG: If I could direct |
| 15 | Ϋ́ | ou to Tab 28 and we still have some ground to cover |
| 16 | or | n how we arrived at the Understanding in Principle. |
| 17 | 29432 | At Tab 28 is the Understanding in |
| 18 | Pı | rinciple, and it is the Understanding in Principle |
| 19 | tł | nat was agreed to by all parties concerned by the |
| 20 | Go | overnment of Canada, as reflected by the signatures of |
| 21 | Mi | inisters de Cotret, Beatty and yourself, and by |
| 22 | Tł | nyssen Bear Head, as reflected by the signature of Mr. |
| 23 | Sc | chreiber. |
| 24 | 29433 | So this was the hashed-out agreement. |
| 25 | Ev | verybody put pen to paper and signed it. |

| 1 | 29434 | Right? |
|----|-------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | 29435 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 3 | 29436 | MR. ROITENBERG: If I could direct |
| 4 | | the agreement |
| 5 | 29437 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 6 | 29438 | MR. ROITENBERG: the second |
| 7 | | |
| 8 | 29439 | Excuse me, it's paragraph 1. It's |
| 9 | | raph on the page. |
| 10 | 29440 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 11 | 29441 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 12 | | "In accordance with this |
| 13 | | Understanding in Principle, the |
| 14 | | Company shall establish a |
| 15 | | diversified heavy-industry |
| 16 | | manufacturing facility in the |
| 17 | | Bear Head region of Cape Breton, |
| 18 | | Nova Scotia, which will" |
| 19 | 29442 | and it lists a number of things |
| | | _ |
| 20 | that it was going | |
| 21 | 29443 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 22 | 29444 | MR. ROITENBERG: What Mr. Schreiber |
| 23 | had alluded to in | n his letter of November 30th, 1987 |
| 24 | was: Give us a | letter of comfort; we will build the |
| 25 | plant. | |

| 1 | 29445 | Right? |
|----|------------------|--|
| 2 | 29446 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 3 | 29447 | MR. ROITENBERG: Here is the letter |
| 4 | of comfort, as l | hashed out and agreed to by all parties. |
| 5 | It says right th | here, "In accordance with this |
| 6 | Understanding in | n Principle, the Company shall |
| 7 | establish" this | plant. |
| 8 | 29448 | Right? |
| 9 | 29449 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 10 | 29450 | MR. ROITENBERG: They never did, did |
| 11 | they? | |
| 12 | 29451 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No. |
| 13 | 29452 | MR. ROITENBERG: They had the |
| 14 | agreement that | they sought in September of 1988, the |
| 15 | shovels never me | et the ground, they never started |
| 16 | construction, ne | ever completed construction, and never |
| 17 | hired Person 1 | in terms of construction or |
| 18 | manufacturing. | |
| 19 | 29453 | Is that right? |
| 20 | 29454 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: That's true, |
| 21 | although and | I am sure you have read this I |
| 22 | invite your atte | ention to the fact that they do say |
| 23 | "civilian and de | efence industrial base". |
| 24 | 29455 | I mean, that was obviously one of the |
| 25 | conditions unde | r which |

| 1 | 29456 | MR. ROITENBERG: Absolutely. |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | 29457 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: one of the |
| 3 | provi | sions of the Understanding in Principle. |
| 4 | 29458 | MR. ROITENBERG: But if you go back |
| 5 | to th | e November 30th, 1987 letter, it was: Give us |
| 6 | this | letter of comfort regarding LAV procurements in |
| 7 | the f | uture, and we will fill the time by doing civilian |
| 8 | work | and work on a U.S. contract. |
| 9 | 29459 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 10 | 29460 | MR. ROITENBERG: So it was completely |
| 11 | antic | ipated that there wouldn't be an immediate |
| 12 | procu | rement, but once we have the letter of comfort, we |
| 13 | will | ouild the plant and start working. |
| 14 | 29461 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, yes, |
| 15 | excep | t that the letter of comfort the UIP was |
| 16 | consi | derably less specific on LAVs and that kind of |
| 17 | thing | , as the commitment |
| 18 | 29462 | Well, we will get to that, but the |
| 19 | commi | tment that the government made was to consider, or |
| 20 | enter | tain, or something like that, the participation |
| 21 | 29463 | MR. ROITENBERG: Absolutely, but this |
| 22 | was, | because you were so involved in the negotiations, |
| 23 | the p | roduct of much negotiation, and something that was |
| 24 | agree | d to as a sufficient letter of comfort by Thyssen, |
| 25 | at le | ast |

| 1 | 29464 SI | ENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
|-----|---------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | 29465 ME | R. ROITENBERG: through the |
| 3 | person of Mr. Schre | iber. |
| 4 | 29466 SI | ENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Absolutely, |
| 5 | yes. | |
| 6 | 29467 MF | R. ROITENBERG: From what you are |
| 7 | saying now, I get t | he impression that you recognized |
| 8 | there was so little | commitment on behalf of the |
| 9 | government that you | would have been surprised that |
| LO | simply, by signing | this document, it would have caused |
| L1 | Thyssen to build th | e plant. |
| L2 | 29468 SI | ENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: If you look, |
| L3 | as I have recently, | at the development of the issue |
| L4 | over a period of ti | me, going back to June 1987 from |
| L5 | June 1987, for abou | t a year, the discussions seemed to |
| L6 | be fairly substanti | ve, at least among the government |
| L7 | departments. | |
| L8 | 29469 As | s we got into the summer, with an |
| L9 | election looming | and it was clear to me, and to us, |
| 20 | that we were not go | ing to be able to conclude this |
| 21 | the whole strategy | on our part came to be to find a way |
| 22 | to put the thing on | ice for a couple of months; to keep |
| 23 | it alive over the e | lection period, so that our |
| 24 | government, or some | other government, would be able to |
| 2.5 | come back to it whe | n the election was over |

| 1 | 29470 | Once | dissolution happen | s, everything |
|----|---------|------------------|---------------------|-----------------|
| 2 | is on h | nold in Ottawa, | and it is on hold | for the |
| 3 | electio | on campaign, and | then for the subse | equent |
| 4 | reorgar | nization of the | government, and so | on and so |
| 5 | forth. | It takes some | time to get going a | again. |
| 6 | 29471 | And v | we were under some | every so |
| 7 | often y | ou had these le | tters from Thyssen | , or messages |
| 8 | from Th | ıyssen's represe | ntatives, saying: | We are going |
| 9 | to go t | o Tennessee. W | e are going to go | here, we are |
| LO | going t | o go there, if | we don't get more | specificity in |
| L1 | Canada, | more commitmen | t. | |
| L2 | 29472 | So wh | nat we wanted was a | glorified |
| L3 | letter | of comfort that | we could all sign | and that would |
| L4 | put the | thing on ice f | or several months, | so that |
| L5 | someboo | ly else could ta | ke it up at a late: | r date. |
| L6 | 29473 | I dor | n't think that eith | ner Mr. McPhail |
| L7 | or I, o | or anybody else | who was closely in | volved, was |
| L8 | under a | any illusion tha | t we were about to | see |
| L9 | smokest | acks rising at | the Strait of Canso | o as a result |
| 20 | of this | Understanding | in Principle, not | anytime soon. |
| 21 | 29474 | MR. I | ROITENBERG: So not | withstanding |
| 22 | the fac | ct that Thyssen | was seeking this le | etter, much |
| 23 | negotia | ation went towar | d producing this le | etter, and they |
| 24 | finally | had the letter | , you recognized th | hat it really |
| 25 | wasn't | much of a commi | tment on behalf of | the Government |

| 1 | of Canada, and you were certain that Thyssen, looking |
|----|---|
| 2 | at it, would see the same thing, that there wasn't much |
| 3 | commitment there. |
| 4 | 29475 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I assumed so, |
| 5 | yes. |
| 6 | MR. ROITENBERG: Which would probably |
| 7 | explain your shock and surprise upon learning that, by |
| 8 | getting this document signed, there was the release of |
| 9 | millions of dollars as a success fee to the point |
| 10 | person on behalf of Thyssen, Mr. Schreiber. |
| 11 | 29477 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, look, |
| 12 | the RCMP came to see me about this whole issue, the |
| 13 | whole Bear Head Project, 10 or 11 years ago, and spent |
| 14 | a couple of hours with me, and we went through it all, |
| 15 | and toward the end of the interview, one of the RCMP |
| 16 | inspectors said to me or asked me: What would you |
| 17 | say, or what would you think if we told you that this |
| 18 | Understanding in Principle had been the trigger that |
| 19 | released |
| 20 | He did not mention an amount. |
| 21 | Perhaps he said millions, I don't know. |
| 22 | He did not mention an amount, and he |
| 23 | did not mention any names, he just said, "The release |
| 24 | of a lot of money " |
| 25 | 29480 He may have mentioned Mr. Schreiber, |

| 1 | but money that would have found its way into the hands |
|----|---|
| 2 | of political people. |
| 3 | 29481 All I could think of was well, I |
| 4 | said, "Look, it's here in front of us. Read it." |
| 5 | 29482 I mean, Thyssen must have lawyers at |
| 6 | least as good as ours, and they can see that there is |
| 7 | no commitment here. |
| 8 | 29483 The idea that it would be the trigger |
| 9 | to release a pile of money to somebody strikes me as |
| 10 | being quite ludicrous, and I told them that. I told |
| 11 | the police that. |
| 12 | 29484 Much later the names were in the |
| 13 | media, in recent years, and the amounts of money |
| 14 | involved, and even then I said, perhaps incautiously, |
| 15 | because I don't know anything about the fee schedules |
| 16 | of lobbyists or how they operate, but I said again that |
| 17 | I was incredulous, and I still am. |
| 18 | 29485 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: In terms of |
| 19 | the government's perspective, you are going into an |
| 20 | election and you now have in your back pocket an |
| 21 | Understanding in Principle whereby a major industrial |
| 22 | corporation has agreed to establish in a region that is |
| 23 | crying out for jobs. That's a pretty good thing to |
| 24 | have in your pocket, as a government going into an |
| 25 | election. |

| 1 | 29486 | Was it ever thought that this UIP |
|----|-------|---|
| 2 | | might be used in the course of the election? |
| 3 | 29487 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I'm glad you |
| 4 | | asked that, because I think I heard I tuned into the |
| 5 | | Commission hearings whenever I could, and I think I |
| 6 | | heard Mr. Schreiber say that he had been down in Nova |
| 7 | | Scotia, in that area, at the time, talking this up, and |
| 8 | | so forth. I have no recollection of that. |
| 9 | 29488 | I campaigned down there. They |
| 10 | | unleashed me briefly in, I think, the Cape Breton |
| 11 | | ridings, and at least one on the mainland in eastern |
| 12 | | Nova Scotia, and I went back within the past week or |
| 13 | | two and looked at the notes that I had used one |
| 14 | | never knows when one might have to recycle or reuse |
| 15 | | and there is not a mention of this in there. |
| 16 | 29489 | And I had already, as you know I |
| 17 | | am perhaps getting ahead of myself again, but I had |
| 18 | | already committed to Mr. Beatty that we would treat it |
| 19 | | very low-key. |
| 20 | 29490 | In any case, if you look at it, if I |
| 21 | | had gone down there, or if any of us had gone down |
| 22 | | there waving this thing around, saying that it was |
| 23 | | going to create great things at the Strait of Canso, it |
| 24 | | would not have taken long for an alert journalist, or |
| 25 | | an alert opposition candidate to stand up and say: |

| 1 | Look, there's no commitment there. This is just |
|----|--|
| 2 | 29491 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: The reason I |
| 3 | ask the question is, as a lawyer, I have looked at thi |
| 4 | document over and over again, and I can't see what |
| 5 | possible value it has to either side |
| 6 | 29492 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I understand |
| 7 | that, yes. |
| 8 | 29493 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: except |
| 9 | that it did trigger the payment of a lot of money. |
| 10 | 29494 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: So it seems, |
| 11 | but the value of it to me, to us, to the government, t |
| 12 | ACOA, was that it kept whatever flicker of flame |
| 13 | that was still existing in this project, it would keep |
| 14 | it alive for future |
| 15 | 29495 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. Thank |
| 16 | you. |
| 17 | 29496 MR. ROITENBERG: Thank you, sir. |
| 18 | 29497 If I could ask you to turn to Tab 14, |
| 19 | Senator, we are still in the July 1988 period, the dea |
| 20 | is being negotiated, and we have a note here of July |
| 21 | 18th, 1988: |
| 22 | "We understand that at the Meech |
| 23 | Lake P&P meeting" |
| 24 | 29498 which is Priorities and Planning: |
| 25 | "the Prime Minister asked |

| 1 | Senator Murray to look at |
|----|--|
| 2 | possible ways of assisting |
| 3 | Thyssen in establishing a |
| 4 | facility in Cape Breton. It is |
| 5 | likely that this item will be |
| 6 | raised at the P&P meeting on |
| 7 | Tuesday, July 19, together with |
| 8 | defence-related procurement |
| 9 | proposals." |
| 10 | 29499 Do you have any recollection of Prime |
| 11 | Minister Mulroney speaking to you at the Meech Lake |
| 12 | meetings regarding this proposal at all? |
| 13 | 29500 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Mr. |
| 14 | Roitenberg, I have been looking at this document for |
| 15 | the past week, and reflecting on it. It's not |
| 16 | indicated on the document who debriefed whom, or what |
| 17 | department or agency this comes from. Perhaps it |
| 18 | doesn't matter. |
| 19 | 29501 Second, I have to say that if it was |
| 20 | on July 18th, 1988, the agenda and minutes of those |
| 21 | meetings would now be in the public domain, so if ther |
| 22 | is anything there, anybody is free to go look for it. |
| 23 | 29502 Third, I said to the RCMP when they |
| 24 | came to see me, and I have said to the media, and I |
| 25 | have said to you, and I am saying again, that Mr. |

| 1 | Mulroney gave me the file on June 6th, 1987, and never |
|----|---|
| 2 | raised the matter with me again, and that is still my |
| 3 | recollection. |
| 4 | Now, Meech Lake P&P two or three |
| 5 | times a year Mr. Mulroney would take us away from |
| 6 | and usually during parliamentary recesses, which this |
| 7 | would have been, I think would take us away from |
| 8 | downtown Ottawa, from where we normally met as a |
| 9 | cabinet or P&P, away from our offices, away from our |
| 10 | staff, away from our telephones, and off we would go to |
| 11 | Meech Lake, or someplace like that, for what was in the |
| 12 | nature of a retreat by ministers for a day, sometimes a |
| 13 | day and a half or two days. |
| 14 | 29504 And instead of the transactional |
| 15 | business that usually came before cabinet, we would |
| 16 | engage in what we liked to think was some strategizing |
| 17 | and forward planning. |
| 18 | 29505 Sometimes the officials would be sent |
| 19 | out of the room for a while, while we had the party's |
| 20 | pollsters in to give us an overview of the political |
| 21 | situation in the country. |
| 22 | The thing would begin, always, with |
| 23 | quite a long presentation by the Prime Minister |
| 24 | himself, a tour d'horizon of what had been going on, |
| 25 | the challenges we had faced, and the problems we had |

| 1 | faced, and how we had dealt with them. | |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | 29507 Then, looking ahead, what things were | |
| 3 | coming up, and the political challenges, and all the | |
| 4 | rest of it. | |
| 5 | 29508 It would be a very, very lengthy | |
| 6 | presentation, with notes, I presume, provided by | |
| 7 | provided by himself, in many cases, handwritten, but | |
| 8 | also from PCO and PMO, that sort of thing. | |
| 9 | Then there would be a long | |
| 10 | presentation by the Minister of Finance, whoever he | |
| 11 | happened to be, on the economic situation in the | |
| 12 | country, and the financial situation of the state of | |
| 13 | the government finances. | |
| 14 | Then, there would be several days of | |
| 15 | general discussion. | |
| 16 | Now, I have no recollection of this | |
| 17 | happening, but it is conceivable that the Prime | |
| 18 | Minister, at some point in that meeting, either because | |
| 19 | of some data that we had heard from the pollsters about | |
| 20 | the salience of the unemployment issue in Atlantic | |
| 21 | Canada, or because some Atlantic minister had been | |
| 22 | expressing some anxiety about unemployment, or | |
| 23 | something of the kind, that he, Mr. Mulroney, would | |
| 24 | have looked across the table at me and said, "Well, | |
| 25 | you've got this Thyssen thing going, haven't you," or | |

| 1 | something of the | e kind. |
|----|------------------|--|
| 2 | 29512 | I don't recall that. What I would |
| 3 | recall is if he | had said to me, at that meeting, "Give |
| 4 | an account of yo | ourself. What have you been doing with |
| 5 | this file? Why | aren't you moving it forward," or |
| 6 | something like t | that. Then I would have had to say |
| 7 | something, and | I would have remembered it. |
| 8 | 29513 | And I certainly would have remembered |
| 9 | it if he had giv | ven me some direction, because I would |
| 10 | have run with it | t. The first thing I would have done |
| 11 | would have been | to have pulled Perrin Beatty aside at |
| 12 | the first coffee | e break to say, "You heard what he said. |
| 13 | We had better mo | ove this up to the ministerial level and |
| 14 | get on with it,' | " and I would have gone out and told the |
| 15 | officials that t | there had been a direction. |
| 16 | 29514 | Now, to be fair, this document |
| 17 | doesn't say that | t there was a direction, simply that he |
| 18 | asked me to look | k at possible ways of assisting Thyssen, |
| 19 | and I find it ra | ather odd, because this is July 18th, |
| 20 | and if you look | at the previous tab, I had written him |
| 21 | this quite lengt | thy letter a week previous |
| 22 | 29515 | Hadn't I? |
| 23 | 29516 | It's there. |
| 24 | 29517 | MR. ROITENBERG: I believe it was |
| 25 | July 12th. | |

| 1 | 1 29518 SENAT | OR LOWELL MURRAY: July 12th, |
|----|---------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 2 | and this was July 18th. | I would hate to think that he |
| 3 | hadn't read my letter, | or that it hadn't been passed or |
| 4 | 4 to him. | |
| 5 | 5 29519 And i | t may be it is conceivable, |
| 6 | 6 also, that he had it in | mind at some point when he was |
| 7 | doing his tour d'horizo | n or when somebody |
| 8 | 8 29520 If he | had brought it up, I probably |
| 9 | 9 said something. | |
| 10 | 0 29521 And i | f he said something, and I said |
| 11 | something, it just migh | t be in the minutes, which, as I |
| 12 | say, are in the public | domain now. |
| 13 | 3 29522 MR. R | OITENBERG: The note suggests |
| 14 | 4 that the Prime Minister | said something to you, and as a |
| 15 | 5 result of that you migh | t bring the matter up at the P&F |
| 16 | on the 19th. | |
| 17 | 7 29523 If yo | u go to Tab 15, there are the |
| 18 | 8 conclusory notes of the | July 19th P&P meeting. |
| 19 | 9 29524 If yo | u go to the second page of the |
| 20 | 0 notes, page 3 of 4 of t | he document |
| 21 | 1 29525 SENAT | OR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 22 | 2 29526 MR. R | OITENBERG: Under "Defence |
| 23 | 3 Procurement": | |
| 24 | 4 | "Mr. Murray raised Thyssen |
| 25 | 5 | project". |

| 1 | 29527 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 29528 MR. ROITENBERG: "- many Ministers |
| 3 | had serious concerns: |
| 4 | - uncertain of details |
| 5 | - wanted better process |
| 6 | - Senator Murray or his staff to |
| 7 | organize meeting for a full |
| 8 | review of proposal, before it |
| 9 | proceeds to the Committee". |
| 10 | 29529 So it was raised by you with the PM. |
| 11 | 29530 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: It was raised |
| 12 | for me. Look at the agenda item, Mr. Roitenberg, |
| 13 | "Defence Procurement": |
| 14 | "Mr. Beatty's proposals were |
| 15 | approved for" |
| 16 | Whatever, three of them. Then: |
| 17 | "Mr. Murray raised Thyssen" |
| 18 | I mean it would be very odd if I |
| 19 | didn't, given the agenda item. |
| 20 | 29533 MR. ROITENBERG: One of the things |
| 21 | that struck me as I look at the Minutes of this meeting |
| 22 | is the comment: |
| 23 | "- many Ministers had serious |
| 24 | concerns: |
| 25 | - uncertain of details |

| 1 | - wanted better process". | |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | 29534 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. Well | |
| 3 | 29535 MR. ROITENBERG: If I can direct you | |
| 4 | to Tab 14A, one tab back from where you are. | |
| 5 | 29536 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Okay. | |
| 6 | 29537 MR. ROITENBERG: It's a memo to then | |
| 7 | Chief of Staff in the Prime Minister's office, Derek | |
| 8 | Burney. | |
| 9 | 29538 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. | |
| 10 | 29539 MR. ROITENBERG: And if you go to the | е |
| 11 | last paragraph on the first page and this is on a | |
| 12 | review of the proposed Understanding in Principle, | |
| 13 | dated July 19, 1988: | |
| 14 | "Although it is not a strictly | |
| 15 | legal point, you may also want | |
| 16 | to consider the possible result | s |
| 17 | of a review of the document, by | |
| 18 | the Auditor General. He will | |
| 19 | also be concerned with the issue | е |
| 20 | of the authority of Ministers to | 0 |
| 21 | enter into the proposed | |
| 22 | agreement. As well since there | |
| 23 | is likely no 'audit trail' or a | n |
| 24 | unusual 'audit trial(sic)' give | n |
| 25 | the process this proposal has | |

| 1 | followed, it may ultimately |
|----|--|
| 2 | become a source of friction with |
| 3 | the Auditor Generals Office." |
| 4 | Do you know what is meant by unusual |
| 5 | audit trail or lack of an audit trail? |
| 6 | 29541 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No, I don't. |
| 7 | 29542 There was a reference and I don't |
| 8 | know that it's in this book but I saw it somewhere in |
| 9 | my review at one point somebody saying that the PCO, |
| 10 | of which Mr. Alcock was the most senior legal adviser, |
| 11 | had been feeling bruised, I think they said, that they |
| 12 | thought somebody was doing an end run around them. |
| 13 | 29543 MR. ROITENBERG: Tab 16. |
| 14 | 29544 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Oh, is it? |
| 15 | 29545 MR. ROITENBERG: Yes. |
| 16 | 29546 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Do you want |
| 17 | me to go there? |
| 18 | 29547 MR. ROITENBERG: That might be |
| 19 | helpful to you. |
| 20 | 29548 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I didn't know |
| 21 | about it and, in any case, my opinion is that if PCO |
| 22 | was out of the loop, at least when I was around there, |
| 23 | it would have been inadvertent and it would have been |
| 24 | momentary. |
| 25 | Nobody who knows anything, including |

| 1 | the very senior people at ACOA who have been around the |
|----|---|
| 2 | Public Service for a long time, would for a moment |
| 3 | think that we could get anywhere by doing end runs |
| 4 | around PCO. It's just not done. |
| 5 | 29550 So it may refer to that, I don't |
| 6 | know. Mr. Alcock may be referring to that. I just |
| 7 | don't know. |
| 8 | 29551 MR. ROITENBERG: If you go to the |
| 9 | document at Tab 16, it's a memo to Don McPhail from |
| 10 | John McDowell. |
| 11 | 29552 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I see that, |
| 12 | yes. |
| 13 | 29553 MR. ROITENBERG: If you look to the |
| 14 | middle of the document: |
| 15 | "PCO is feeling quite bruised on |
| 16 | Thyssen" |
| 17 | 29554 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. Oh, |
| 18 | there it is, yes. |
| 19 | 29555 MR. ROITENBERG: And it speaks to the |
| 20 | fact: |
| 21 | "- on Monday, PCO was 'forced' |
| 22 | to rely on PMO to provide them |
| 23 | with a copy of the |
| 24 | 'Understanding in Principle'. |
| 25 | (That is. ACOA officials were |

| 1 | | channeling information to the |
|----|----------------|---|
| 2 | | PM, without going through PCO or |
| 3 | | even providing PCO with a |
| 4 | | copy);" |
| 5 | 29556 | So what you have just said is there |
| 6 | were these con | cerns in PCO that they were being |
| 7 | bypassed | |
| 8 | 29557 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 9 | 29558 | MR. ROITENBERG: en route to the |
| 10 | Prime Minister | • |
| 11 | 29559 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 12 | 29560 | MR. ROITENBERG: Now, I pause there |
| 13 | because we hav | e now seen a number of different |
| 14 | instances wher | e you have been reporting directly to the |
| 15 | Prime Minister | |
| 16 | 29561 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 17 | 29562 | MR. ROITENBERG: Could that have led |
| 18 | to this percep | tion that ACOA was going directly to the |
| 19 | Prime Minister | |
| 20 | 29563 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No, no, no. |
| 21 | 29564 | MR. ROITENBERG: as opposed to |
| 22 | through PCO? | |
| 23 | 29565 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No, no, no. |
| 24 | I mean, a Mini | ster has a right to communicate with the |
| 25 | Prime Minister | and, in my experience, there are no |

| 1 | secrets between the Prime Minister and the Cle | ck of the |
|----|---|-----------|
| 2 | Privy Council. | |
| 3 | 29566 MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. But t | here was |
| 4 | obviously something here | |
| 5 | 29567 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: There | was a |
| 6 | problem here, and I don't know whether it was r | nore |
| 7 | apparent than real. But I am confident that it | was |
| 8 | patched up very quickly. | |
| 9 | 29568 I say that without having the | |
| 10 | evidence for the statement, but I am confident | it was. |
| 11 | 29569 You see, you have had testimo | ny from |
| 12 | Mr. Burney. | |
| 13 | MR. ROITENBERG: Yes. | |
| 14 | 29571 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: And I | think |
| 15 | included in that testimony is the fact that he | after |
| 16 | some discussions with the principal ministers | involved, |
| 17 | instructed Don McPhail to ensure that whatever | document |
| 18 | we drafted and negotiated would be as noncommit | tal |
| 19 | would be noncommittal. | |
| 20 | 29572 At that point Mr. McPhail, in | |
| 21 | conformity with Mr. Burney's the conditions | set out |
| 22 | by Mr. Burney, wrote to the Department of Just: | ice who |
| 23 | did an analysis of the previous draft. | |
| 24 | I don't think you have that t | here, |
| 25 | but anyway. | |

| 1 | 29574 So it was Burney, McPhail, Department |
|----|---|
| 2 | of Justice at that point. |
| 3 | I think Mr. Burney testified here, |
| 4 | quite accurately in my observation, on the respective |
| 5 | roles of PMO and PCO in a situation like this. |
| 6 | 29576 MR. ROITENBERG: So would it be fair |
| 7 | to say that once the concerns were raised with you and |
| 8 | your department that |
| 9 | 29577 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I don't think |
| 10 | they were ever raised with me at the time. |
| 11 | 29578 What was raised with me was the fact |
| 12 | that in the early going, you know sometimes these |
| 13 | things develop so quickly that people are dealing with |
| 14 | information that while it is only a few hours or a few |
| 15 | days old is still no longer applicable. |
| 16 | But in the early going Mr. McPhail |
| 17 | and I thought that a simple letter of comfort signed by |
| 18 | me to Bear Head Thyssen would be sufficient. Somehow |
| 19 | or other we were soon or he was, soon disabused of |
| 20 | that notion and it became clear that we would need |
| 21 | something more than that; that we would need two or |
| 22 | three ministers. |
| 23 | 29580 The question then was whether I |
| 24 | think we may have considered briefly sending the lette: |
| 25 | off by the two or three ministers. Remember, it was to |

| 1 | be noncommittal and all this. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 29581 Paul Tellier, whom you will hear from |
| 3 | later today, got wind of this and somewhere in the |
| 4 | somewhere I have seen a note from him saying Senator |
| 5 | Murray should be told to follow due process and Senator |
| 6 | Murray didn't need any further reminder. I mean, I |
| 7 | took that and we followed due process. |
| 8 | You see what he was getting at. |
| 9 | There should be some formal way of discussing it and, |
| 10 | as it turns out, there we are at P&P and I think Ops |
| 11 | and various other places over the period leading up to |
| 12 | the signature of the UIP. |
| 13 | 29583 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Senator, the |
| 14 | conclusion to be drawn is that a totally noncommittal |
| 15 | document becomes more noncommittal by virtue of the |
| 16 | signing by a number of ministers. |
| 17 | MR. ROITENBERG: The more people who |
| 18 | don't commit, the less committal it is. |
| 19 | 29585 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Yes. |
| 20 | 29586 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: And its |
| 21 | endorsation by the Cabinet collectively, Ops or P&P or |
| 22 | whatever it was. |
| 23 | 29587 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: It is |
| 24 | unbelievable to me that a noncommittal letter from you |
| 25 | wouldn't suffice that the noncommittal letter had to |

| 1 | bear the signatu | re of a number of Ministers. |
|----|------------------|---|
| 2 | 29588 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, to be |
| 3 | fair, in the eve | nt it became it went from a letter |
| 4 | of comfort to so | mething that Thyssen |
| 5 | 29589 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Which is |
| 6 | about as noncomm | ittal as the letter you would have sent |
| 7 | in the first pla | ce. |
| 8 | 29590 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, so it |
| 9 | seems yes. | |
| 10 | 29591 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Maybe more. |
| 11 | 29592 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 12 | 29593 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. |
| 13 | 29594 | MR. ROITENBERG: So I guess to sum |
| 14 | up, the governme | nt wanted to not commit as many |
| 15 | ministries as po | ssible. |
| 16 | 29595 | I will leave that for now. |
| 17 | 29596 | What we have then in a chronology |
| 18 | 29597 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: We wanted to |
| 19 | keep the thing a | live and we wanted to do what it would |
| 20 | take to keep it | alive, subject to the fact that |
| 21 | always subject t | o the fact that we were not in a |
| 22 | position to make | firm commitments. |
| 23 | 29598 | Mr. Beatty has told you about that. |
| 24 | 29599 | MR. ROITENBERG: So we are now moving |
| 25 | through the summ | er of '88. We are in August of 1988. |

| 1 | And, as you said, there | is direction from the Prime |
|----|--------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 2 | Minister's office in the | e person of Derek Burney |
| 3 | 29600 SENATO | R LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | 29601 MR. RO | ITENBERG: which basically |
| 5 | said get this thing sigr | ned as long as there is no |
| 6 | commitment on the part o | of the government. |
| 7 | 29602 Is tha | t fair? |
| 8 | 29603 SENATO | R LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. No |
| 9 | commitment to well, r | no commitment to purchase |
| 10 | anything or yeah. | |
| 11 | 29604 I mean | there is a commitment to |
| 12 | consider, right. | |
| 13 | 29605 MR. RO | ITENBERG: Well, actually I |
| 14 | will direct you than to | Tab 19. |
| 15 | 29606 SENATO | R LOWELL MURRAY: All right. |
| 16 | 29607 MR. RO | ITENBERG: This is the memo |
| 17 | from Paul Bernier to Dor | n McPhail. |
| 18 | 29608 SENATO | R LOWELL MURRAY: Oh yes. |
| 19 | 29609 MR. RO | ITENBERG: |
| 20 | II. | Without knowledge of the |
| 21 | C | ontent of Justice's August 14 |
| 22 | 1 | egal opinion on the |
| 23 | 1 | Understanding in Principle', |
| 24 | D | erek Burney asked Paul Tellier |
| 25 | t | o proceed as follows: |

| 1 | | - if the Justice opinion |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | | indicates that no significant |
| 3 | | commitment on the part of the |
| 4 | | government would arise from the |
| 5 | | signing of the 'Understanding in |
| 6 | | Principle' by the three |
| 7 | | Ministers, arrangements for |
| 8 | | signature should be made, or |
| 9 | | - if the proposed Understanding |
| 10 | | in Principle is determined to be |
| 11 | | a legally-binding agreement |
| 12 | | between the Government of Canada |
| 13 | | and Thyssen, it should be |
| 14 | | modified to eliminate its |
| 15 | | binding nature, with a view to |
| 16 | | having Ministers sign the |
| 17 | | modified document." |
| 18 | 29610 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes? |
| 19 | 29611 | MR. ROITENBERG: I don't know if you |
| 20 | can | be clearer than that. If there is a binding |
| 21 | com | mitment on behalf of the government, get rid of it |
| 22 | and | then sign; if there is no binding commitment, you |
| 23 | are | clear to sign. |
| 24 | 29612 | Would that be fair? |
| 25 | 29613 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I think so, |

| 1 | yes. | |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | 29614 | MR. ROITENBERG: You then were |
| 3 | advised a | nd I am at Tab 20 now that the Deputy |
| 4 | Ministers at | both DRIE and DND |
| 5 | 29615 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 6 | 29616 | MR. ROITENBERG: were going to be |
| 7 | advising the | ir ministers as it stood then not to sign |
| 8 | the Understa | nding in Principle. |
| 9 | 29617 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 10 | 29618 | MR. ROITENBERG: And that was around |
| 11 | August 31, 1 | 988, the date of that memo. |
| 12 | 29619 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. I mean |
| 13 | it's the sam | me old, same old, the same arguments that I |
| 14 | was hearing | in June of 1987 about Defence procurement |
| 15 | and about th | e national industrial base, and so on and |
| 16 | so forth. | |
| 17 | 29620 | You know, I would have thought that |
| 18 | this was not | only I was perhaps naïve, but I thought |
| 19 | at the begin | ning that this concept was not only |
| 20 | attractive f | rom a regional development point of view, |
| 21 | but might al | so have some advantage in introducing some |
| 22 | competition | into an important area of government |
| 23 | procurement. | |
| 24 | 29621 | I mean, I couldn't have been more |
| 25 | wrong in thi | nking that that assumption was widely |

shared in the government, at least by those 1 2 departments. 3 29622 And then there was this complaint about the fact that we would be perhaps offering 4 5 incentives or subsidies to a competitor of General 6 Motors. 7 29623 MR. ROITENBERG: One might opine --8 29624 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I mean, General Motors -- what? 29625 MR. ROITENBERG: I was going to say 10 11 one might opine that competition is always thought of as a good idea except those who may be competing. 12 13 29626 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, yes. You know, General Motors in its various emanations at 14 many times over-lost its virginity when it came to 15 16 seeking and getting government assistance from various levels of government. We all knew that. 17 18 29627 MR. ROITENBERG: If I could ask you 19 to turn to Tab 21, sir. 20 29628 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. 29629 MR. ROITENBERG: This is a memo from 21 22 Mr. McPhail --23 29630 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: To me, yes. MR. ROITENBERG: -- to you. If you 24 29631 25 go to the second page of the memo --

| 1 | 29632 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes? |
|----|-------------------|---|
| 2 | 29633 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 3 | | "The remaining issue is to seek |
| 4 | | the signatures of Mr. Beatty and |
| 5 | | Mr. de Cotret." |
| 6 | 29634 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 7 | 29635 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 8 | | "You should be aware that |
| 9 | | although this was not the |
| 10 | | outcome of the July 27 meeting |
| 11 | | on Thyssen chaired by Mr. |
| 12 | | Mazankowski the Privy Council |
| 13 | | Office" |
| 14 | 29636 | And you have mentioned Mr. Tellier |
| 15 | already. | |
| 16 | 29637 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 17 | 29638 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 18 | | " for reasons of due process, |
| 19 | | is urging that the Thyssen |
| 20 | | initiative be discussed by |
| 21 | | Cabinet, prior to the signature |
| 22 | | of the document." |
| 23 | 29639 | So here we have a situation which |
| 24 | just supports wha | at you had finished saying, that in the |
| 25 | effort of getting | g these individuals to sign the |

| 1 | document, due process should be paramount. There |
|----|---|
| 2 | should be the appropriate Cabinet discussions. |
| 3 | 29640 But the order of business at this |
| 4 | point is to seek the signatures of these two ministers. |
| 5 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 6 | MR. ROITENBERG: Is that right? |
| 7 | 29643 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 8 | MR. ROITENBERG: I want to ask you to |
| 9 | go back to Tab 12 for a moment. |
| 10 | The last page of this letter to the |
| 11 | Prime Minister this is your letter to the Prime |
| 12 | Minister of July 12, 1988. |
| 13 | 29646 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 14 | 29647 MR. ROITENBERG: In the final |
| 15 | paragraph in your letter to the Prime Minister you say: |
| 16 | "If the Bearhead project is to |
| 17 | be brought to fruition, you may |
| 18 | wish to share your views with |
| 19 | our colleagues, Mr. de Cotret |
| 20 | and Mr. Beatty, in order to |
| 21 | solicit their support for this |
| 22 | approach." |
| 23 | 29648 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 24 | MR. ROITENBERG: Did you ever hear a |
| 25 | response from the Prime Minister or from PMO telling |

| 1 | you message received, we will speak to these |
|----|--|
| 2 | individuals, we will advise them of what our wishes |
| 3 | are? |
| 4 | 29650 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No. And as |
| 5 | time went by of course I had discussions, as you know, |
| 6 | with both Mr. Beatty and Mr. de Cotret, and neither of |
| 7 | them ever mentioned having heard from the PM. |
| 8 | MR. ROITENBERG: You met with Mr. de |
| 9 | Cotret on September 12, 1988. |
| 10 | 29652 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 11 | 29653 MR. ROITENBERG: You met with |
| 12 | Mr. Beatty on September 14, 1988 and that meeting was |
| 13 | attended by Derek Burney as well. |
| 14 | 29654 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: That's part |
| 15 | of the record. I have to confess, I have turned it |
| 16 | over in my mind and tried to remember even what room w |
| 17 | might have met in, whether it was Mr. Burney's or mine |
| 18 | or somebody else's, and I'm afraid my mind is a blank |
| 19 | on it. |
| 20 | 29655 MR. ROITENBERG: Well, you were |
| 21 | 29656 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: But there it |
| 22 | is. |
| 23 | 29657 MR. ROITENBERG: You were kind enough |
| 24 | to forward to the Commission your diaries. |
| 25 | 29658 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |

| 1 | 29659 M | MR. ROITENBERG: Let's see if I can |
|----|--------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | assist you through | that medium. |
| 3 | 29660 S | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | 29661 M | MR. ROITENBERG: Tab 23 is your |
| 5 | selections of your | 1988 diary. |
| 6 | 29662 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Twenty-three? |
| 7 | 29663 M | MR. ROITENBERG: Thirty-three, excuse |
| 8 | me. | |
| 9 | 29664 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Thirty-three, |
| 10 | yes. | |
| 11 | 29665 M | MR. ROITENBERG: If I could direct |
| 12 | you to Monday, Sep | tember 12, 1988. |
| 13 | 29666 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, there it |
| 14 | is. | |
| 15 | 29667 M | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 16 | | "1h15 R. de Cotret, D. McPhail |
| 17 | | re: Thyssen 333 WB". |
| 18 | 29668 | 333 West Block. |
| 19 | 29669 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: That would |
| 20 | be Mr. de Cotret's | office I suspect, yes. |
| 21 | 29670 M | MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. If I could |
| 22 | ask you to go one | page forward to September 14, 1988: |
| 23 | | "4h45 P. Beatty, D. Burney, 231 |
| 24 | | Lang". |
| 25 | 29671 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: That's it, |

| 1 | yes. | |
|----|-----------------|---|
| 2 | 29672 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: What date was |
| 3 | it? | |
| 4 | 29673 | MR. ROITENBERG: On September the |
| 5 | 14th, sir. | |
| 6 | 29674 | Do you recall whose office that was? |
| 7 | 29675 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Excuse me? |
| 8 | 29676 | MR. ROITENBERG: Do you recall whose |
| 9 | office that was | ? |
| 10 | 29677 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, 231 |
| 11 | Langevin, no. | It's the second floor. Probably |
| 12 | Mr. Burney's, I | would think. |
| 13 | 29678 | MR. ROITENBERG: It is certainly not |
| 14 | a trick, becaus | e I don't have a clue. |
| 15 | 29679 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No. I think |
| 16 | it was probably | Mr. Burney's office. |
| 17 | 29680 | MR. ROITENBERG: Very well. |
| 18 | 29681 | So those meetings took place. |
| 19 | 29682 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 20 | 29683 | MR. ROITENBERG: We had as an outcome |
| 21 | of your meeting | with Mr. Beatty and as an outcome of |
| 22 | your meeting wi | th Mr. de Cotret that both were willing |
| 23 | to sign the agr | eement as it stood then as long as |
| 24 | certain conditi | ons applied, at least in the case of |
| 25 | Mr. Beatty. | |

| 1 | 29684 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
|----|-------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | 29685 | MR. ROITENBERG: If I can remind you |
| 3 | of the conditions | s, at Tab 22 is an Aide Memoire from |
| 4 | September 19, 198 | 38. |
| 5 | 29686 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 6 | 29687 | MR. ROITENBERG: At page 7 of the |
| 7 | Aide Memoire, whi | ch is page 4 of 8 of the document |
| 8 | 29688 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes? |
| 9 | 29689 | MR. ROITENBERG: In the middle of the |
| 10 | page it refers to | your meeting with Mr. Burney and |
| 11 | Mr. Beatty | |
| 12 | 29690 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Ah, yes. |
| 13 | 29691 | MR. ROITENBERG: and has the three |
| 14 | conditions upon w | which Mr. Beatty is willing to sign: |
| 15 | | "(1) the company be informed |
| 16 | | clearly that in signing the UIP, |
| 17 | | the Minister of National Defence |
| 18 | | was not binding the Government |
| 19 | | to proceed with the LAV project; |
| 20 | | (2) a letter be sent from the |
| 21 | | DND Minister to the ACOA |
| 22 | | Minister noting that in signing |
| 23 | | the Understanding in Principle, |
| 24 | | the Minister of Defence was not |
| 25 | | limiting his discretion to |

| 1 | determine the timing of the LAV |
|----|---|
| 2 | project, and to recommend a |
| 3 | preferred bidder to Cabinet; and |
| 4 | (3) communications of the |
| 5 | initiative be 'low-key'." |
| 6 | 29692 Which is something you alluded to |
| 7 | about 15 minutes ago. |
| 8 | 29693 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 9 | 29694 MR. ROITENBERG: At Tab 23 is the |
| 10 | letter from Mr. Beatty to yourself which is alluded to |
| 11 | at condition 2. |
| 12 | 29695 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 13 | 29696 MR. ROITENBERG: So the conditions |
| 14 | that Mr. Beatty had insisted on were either |
| 15 | incorporated in the Understanding in Principle or in |
| 16 | your discussions with Mr. Beatty, but they were agreed |
| 17 | to? |
| 18 | 29697 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, and |
| 19 | reflected in a covering letter that I later sent to |
| 20 | Mr. Schreiber which has been part of which I think |
| 21 | has been |
| 22 | 29698 MR. ROITENBERG: Tab 26. |
| 23 | 29699 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, okay. |
| 24 | 29700 MR. ROITENBERG: The cover letter of |
| 25 | the Understanding in Principle when it was forwarded to |

| 1 | Mr. Schreiber had, at the third paragraph on page 2, |
|----|---|
| 2 | quite clearly stated for the attention of |
| 3 | Mr. Schreiber: |
| 4 | "In this regard, it is the |
| 5 | Government's view that the |
| 6 | 'Understanding in Principle' |
| 7 | reflects, to the maximum extent, |
| 8 | your request, in keeping with |
| 9 | the Government's established |
| 10 | procurement policy, and |
| 11 | programming guidelines. I would |
| 12 | emphasize that the Government of |
| 13 | Canada, in so signing, can not, |
| 14 | and does not, thereby commit |
| 15 | itself to any military, or |
| 16 | other, procurement projects with |
| 17 | which you may have a present |
| 18 | interest." |
| 19 | 29701 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I see that. |
| 20 | 29702 MR. ROITENBERG: So it was made clear |
| 21 | by yourself in a letter to Mr. Schreiber. |
| 22 | 29703 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 23 | MR. ROITENBERG: And if there was any |
| 24 | concerns about whether Mr. Schreiber had that brought |
| 25 | to his attention or understood it, I ask you to turn to |

| 1 | Tab 27, which is a memo to file from John McDowell who |
|----|--|
| 2 | describes his delivery of the Understanding in |
| 3 | Principle to Mr. Schreiber and Mr. Alford on the 25th |
| 4 | of September. |
| 5 | 29705 If you go to the third paragraph: |
| 6 | "Mr. Schreiber read the letter |
| 7 | from Senator Murray with |
| 8 | considerable care. Mr. Alford |
| 9 | pointed out that paragraph 3, |
| 10 | page 2" |
| 11 | 29706 The paragraph I just read to you: |
| 12 | " was effectively a |
| 13 | disclaimer because it indicated |
| 14 | that in offering the UIP for |
| 15 | signature the Government was not |
| 16 | necessarily committing to |
| 17 | proceed with the LAV project." |
| 18 | 29707 So it seems to have been made clear, |
| 19 | both in your letter and in fact in the presence of |
| 20 | Mr. McDowell that this was a very noncommittal |
| 21 | letter |
| 22 | 29708 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I hope so. |
| 23 | 29709 MR. ROITENBERG: and a very |
| 24 | noncommittal agreement. |
| 25 | 29710 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I hope so. I |

hope we made it clear. 1 2 29711 MR. ROITENBERG: One thing I need to 3 inquire, though: You had spent a good deal of time negotiating this arrangement dealing with the 5 Department of National Defence --6 29712 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, Mr. Roitenberg, my dealings were primarily with my 7 8 Cabinet colleagues, Mr. Beatty and Mr. de Cotret. 29713 MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. 10 29714 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: God bless 11 them, the officials dealt with their counterparts in 12 those agencies and departments. 13 29715 MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. Dealing with 14 the Minister of National Defence, you had a couple of 15 meetings with him. 16 29716 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: telephone conversations of which you have notes, I 17 18 think. 19 29717 MR. ROITENBERG: But there was much 20 discussion. SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: 21 29718 22 29719 MR. ROITENBERG: And there was much 23 objection on behalf of the Minister of National Defence 24 to entering into a sole sourcing arrangement and having 25 their hands tied to a guaranteed purchase from Thyssen.

| 1 | 29720 | Is that right? |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | 29721 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, that's |
| 3 | tr | rue. I don't think, if I may say so, that the |
| 4 | ok | ojection to sole sourcing was an objection in |
| 5 | рі | rinciple. They sole source quite a lot. |
| 6 | 29722 | As a matter of fact, I remember |
| 7 | tł | nis is the sort of thing one does remember Elmer |
| 8 | Ма | acKay, whom you heard from yesterday saying to me |
| 9 | at | some point when all this sole source, those |
| 10 | ok | ojections were coming up, mark my words, they will |
| 11 | sc | ole source and they will sole source to General Motors |
| 12 | ir | n London, Ontario. |
| 13 | 29723 | And I remember thinking Elmer is |
| 14 | ge | etting a bit paranoid on this, but on that he was |
| 15 | pı | rescient. |
| 16 | 29724 | MR. ROITENBERG: Without cloaking him |
| 17 | wi | ith the label of prophet, I direct you to Tab 29. |
| 18 | 29725 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, I see |
| 19 | it | · · |
| 20 | 29726 | MR. ROITENBERG: While you were |
| 21 | ne | egotiating with the Minister of National Defence, were |
| 22 | Ϋ́ | ou aware that there were parallel negotiations going |
| 23 | or | n with General Motors for a sole source contract even |
| 24 | wł | nile the Understanding in Principle was being signed? |
| 25 | 29727 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Not |

| 1 | specifically, no. No. | |
|----|---|--------------|
| 2 | 29728 General Motors, somewhere in the | |
| 3 | background they were also letting it be known that | |
| 4 | perhaps they could do something in Cape Breton, or in | |
| 5 | the region, and I never did get to the bottom of that | |
| 6 | because nothing came of it. | |
| 7 | 29729 But no, I don't think I was aware of | |
| 8 | this. In any case, the letter was after I had left | |
| 9 | that portfolio. | |
| 10 | 29730 MR. ROITENBERG: I'm going to ask | |
| 11 | you, if you wouldn't mind, to turn to Tab 32. | |
| 12 | 29731 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. | |
| 13 | 29732 MR. ROITENBERG: Tab 32 has a copy of | - |
| 14 | your phone log from 1987. | |
| 15 | 29733 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. | |
| 16 | 29734 MR. ROITENBERG: You said before that | : |
| 17 | you received the file from Prime Minister Mulroney | |
| 18 | early in June. I believe you gave the date of June th | е |
| 19 | 6th? | |
| 20 | 29735 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. | |
| 21 | 29736 MR. ROITENBERG: If you could turn to |) |
| 22 | June the 15th | |
| 23 | 29737 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. | |
| 24 | 29738 MR. ROITENBERG: In your phone logs | |
| 25 | you have a place for calls that you have placed | |

| 1 | - | yourself and calls that you have received. |
|----|-------|---|
| 2 | 29739 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 3 | 29740 | MR. ROITENBERG: If I could direct |
| 4 | : | you to "9h35" under the heading of calls received, you |
| 5 |] | have a notation there of a call being received from |
| 6 | | "Ambassador Doucet". |
| 7 | 29741 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Fred, yes. |
| 8 | 29742 | MR. ROITENBERG: Fred Doucet. I'm |
| 9 | 9 | going to ask you to turn to Tab 37 where I believe you |
| 10 |] | have notes of that phone conversation. |
| 11 | 29743 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. Yes. |
| 12 | 29744 | Let me just say, I have been keeping |
| 13 | 1 | notes of this kind since my student days and more |
| 14 | (| details certainly since the 1960s, and they are notes |
| 15 | 1 | mostly of telephone conversations that I received. |
| 16 | 29745 | I kept them because there would be so |
| 17 | 1 | many conversations about so many different subjects |
| 18 | | that at the end of the day I would want some reminder |
| 19 | (| of what I had been doing and what I might have to |
| 20 | : | follow up. |
| 21 | 29746 | I didn't have in mind that I would |
| 22 |] | history or that I would be coming to a Royal Commission |
| 23 | , | with them. |
| 24 | 29747 | But the note some time ago, after |
| 25 | | I met you and gave you the logs, I tuned in here to the |

| 1 | Commission and heard various witnesses, especially Fred |
|----|---|
| 2 | Doucet on the first morning, unable to recollect |
| 3 | conversations that had taken place with me on a certain |
| 4 | date, and it dawned on me at the time that I would be |
| 5 | coming here and I would be asked the same question and |
| 6 | with a few exceptions I would not be able to recollect |
| 7 | the detail of those conversations. |
| 8 | I knew I had these notes, they were |
| 9 | on I had sent them all off to the National Archives |
| 10 | some time ago. So I sent for them for the relevant |
| 11 | months and then I let you know I had them, and you sent |
| 12 | Mr. Edgett and we sat with the log on one side of us |
| 13 | and we would look up sort of relevant conversation and |
| 14 | then I would go through the notes to see if there was |
| 15 | something, if I had a note of the conversation. |
| 16 | 29749 So that's what it is. |
| 17 | I will acknowledge, before anybody |
| 18 | else brings it up that it is pretty crude shorthand, |
| 19 | incomplete sentences, in some cases just a word; and, |
| 20 | second, that it is very one-sided. |
| 21 | 29751 What is written in all my notes going |
| 22 | back all those years and they are voluminous is |
| 23 | what somebody was saying to me. There is nothing in |
| 24 | any of these notes about what I said to them. |
| 25 | 20752 So they are what they are |

| 1 | 29753 So anyway, yes, I have Fred the |
|----|---|
| 2 | notes of the conversation with Fred Doucet, some of |
| 3 | which I had recalled anyway, but there you are. |
| 4 | There is a reference to he had just |
| 5 | come back from Venice with the Prime Minister and there |
| 6 | is a reference to that, and South Africa and so forth. |
| 7 | 29755 MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. So if I can |
| 8 | then direct you to |
| 9 | 29756 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: ACOA. |
| 10 | 29757 MR. ROITENBERG: the "calling re |
| 11 | ACOA". |
| 12 | 29758 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 13 | 29759 MR. ROITENBERG: Can you read what it |
| 14 | says underneath that? |
| 15 | 29760 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, in all |
| 16 | modesty "Reaction from brethren in Atl very good to my |
| 17 | appt". |
| 18 | 29761 MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. It was |
| 19 | "brethren" that I couldn't make out. |
| 20 | 29762 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Brethren. |
| 21 | 29763 MR. ROITENBERG: I wasn't trying to |
| 22 | put you on the spot for any lack of humility. |
| 23 | 29764 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: From the |
| 24 | brethren, yes. It means people in Atlantic Canada. |
| 25 | MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. It says: |

| 1 | | "Another document coming to me." |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | 29766 | Meaning to you. |
| 3 | 29767 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | 29768 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 5 | | "PM strongly endorses Thyssen |
| 6 | | project." |
| 7 | 29769 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, he said |
| 8 | that | - . |
| 9 | 29770 | MR. ROITENBERG: Now, again I pause. |
| 10 | The | notation in your call log is Ambassador Doucet. He |
| 11 | was | at the time an Ambassador at large? |
| 12 | 29771 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 13 | 29772 | MR. ROITENBERG: In charge of |
| 14 | arra | anging he was the Chair of the Committee for |
| 15 | Inte | ernational Summits, if I recall. |
| 16 | 29773 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 17 | 29774 | MR. ROITENBERG: It goes on, there |
| 18 | are | two stars and it says: |
| 19 | | "Key is the early order from |
| 20 | | DND." |
| 21 | 29775 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 22 | 29776 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 23 | | "Maz has spoken to Beatty" |
| 24 | 29777 | I take it "Maz" is Mazankowski |
| 25 | 29778 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right, yes. |

| 1 | 29779 MR. ROITENBERG: the former Deputy |
|----|---|
| 2 | Prime Minister. |
| 3 | 29780 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 4 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 5 | " didn't get an |
| 6 | unfavorable" |
| 7 | 29782 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Something, |
| 8 | yes. Reaction, I suppose it was, or response. |
| 9 | MR. ROITENBERG: Again, these are |
| 10 | notes of what was said to you by Mr. Doucet? |
| 11 | 29784 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, yes. I |
| 12 | don't know what I said to him. |
| 13 | 29785 MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. |
| 14 | "I should speak to Beatty |
| 15 | Tell him it's a must." |
| 16 | 29786 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 17 | 29787 MR. ROITENBERG: We are talking about |
| 18 | sales to Canada and the U.S. |
| 19 | 29788 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 20 | 29789 MR. ROITENBERG: "Thyssen" |
| 21 | something board. |
| 22 | 29790 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Probably |
| 23 | senior board, S-R, yes. |
| 24 | MR. ROITENBERG: Okay: |
| 25 | "Thyssen sr. bd. appvd project |

| 1 | | last Thursday |
|----|--------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 2 | | conditional only on DND |
| 3 | | Need decision by July of this |
| 4 | | year |
| 5 | | Everything else is sgd sealed & |
| 6 | | delivered." |
| 7 | 29792 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 8 | 29793 N | MR. ROITENBERG: Very informative |
| 9 | conversation. You | are finding out what the board of |
| 10 | Thyssen had approv | ed last week. You are finding out |
| 11 | that you need to s | peak to your colleague Mr. Beatty |
| 12 | 29794 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 13 | 29795 | MR. ROITENBERG: and what you |
| 14 | should convey to h | im, basically how to get the job done |
| 15 | that the Prime Min | ister strongly endorses. |
| 16 | 29796 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 17 | 29797 N | MR. ROITENBERG: If I could ask you |
| 18 | to turn back to Ta | b 33. |
| 19 | 29798 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, 33. |
| 20 | 29799 N | MR. ROITENBERG: Thirty-three. This |
| 21 | is your 1988 diary | • |
| 22 | 29800 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 23 | 29801 | MR. ROITENBERG: So this would have |
| 24 | been I'm asking | you to go to September 6th. |
| 25 | 29802 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I see it. |
| | | |

| 1 | 29803 MR. ROITENBERG: This would have been |
|----|---|
| 2 | around the time that you were heavily involved in the |
| 3 | negotiations of the Understanding in Principle. |
| 4 | 29804 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 5 | 29805 MR. ROITENBERG: The last month |
| 6 | before it is eventually signed. You have at 2h30 a |
| 7 | meeting with Fred Doucet. |
| 8 | 29806 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: In my own |
| 9 | office, yes. |
| 10 | MR. ROITENBERG: In your office. |
| 11 | 29808 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: By this time |
| 12 | he is a lobbyist, acting on and had declared himself |
| 13 | to me. |
| 14 | 29809 MR. ROITENBERG: Declared himself to |
| 15 | you that he was a lobbyist acting for Thyssen. |
| 16 | 29810 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. He had |
| 17 | called me about that sometime after he left the |
| 18 | government, yes. |
| 19 | MR. ROITENBERG: Well, in that vein |
| 20 | I'm going to ask you to turn to Tab 34. |
| 21 | 29812 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 22 | MR. ROITENBERG: Where you will have |
| 23 | at 3h30 p.m. a received phone call. |
| 24 | 29814 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I'm sorry, |
| 25 | what date? |

29815 MR. ROITENBERG: I'm sorry, August 1 30th. My apologies. 2 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Thirty-four? 3 29816 MR. ROITENBERG: Tab 34 --29817 5 29818 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. 6 29819 MR. ROITENBERG: -- August 30th, a 7 received phone call from Fred Doucet at 3h30 p.m. 8 29820 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. Yes. 29821 MR. ROITENBERG: I'm hoping it's p.m. It doesn't say, but 3:30 I would expect. 10 11 29822 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Definitely. 29823 MR. ROITENBERG: All right. If you 12 13 go to Tab 44 --SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. 29824 14 MR. ROITENBERG: -- there seems to be 15 29825 16 notes of a phone call from Fred Doucet. At the top it's written "August 28 '88", but that doesn't seem to 17 18 match with your phone log. 19 29826 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Doesn't it? Well, I think --20 29827 MR. ROITENBERG: I'm sorry, Tab 44, 21 22 Mr. Commissioner, is where the note is. 23 29828 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, unless 24 I was mistaken on the date, as nearly as I can tell over here on the left where I marked -- that's my -- up 25

| 1 | on the right, "August 28" was added the other day when |
|----|--|
| 2 | Mr. Edgett and I were making copies of this stuff. But |
| 3 | over here, over here on the left where obviously there |
| 4 | was a |
| 5 | 29829 MR. ROITENBERG: Where there was a |
| 6 | hole punch. |
| 7 | 29830 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, a hole |
| 8 | punch. But as near as I can tell, that looks to me |
| 9 | like the 28th, "28-08-'88". |
| 10 | MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. Well, we have |
| 11 | in your phone logs there was the call on the 30th, the |
| 12 | note says the 28th. It was in late August. |
| 13 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 14 | MR. ROITENBERG: And the note is: |
| 15 | "Fred Doucet |
| 16 | Trying to earn his living these |
| 17 | days |
| 18 | Thyssen" |
| 19 | 29834 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 20 | 29835 MR. ROITENBERG: Indicating to you |
| 21 | that he is working for Thyssen. |
| 22 | 29836 If you go down towards the middle: |
| 23 | "Final language in Thyssen MOU |
| 24 | will be presented to Justice |
| 25 | tomorrow". |

| 1 | 29837 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I'm not sure |
|----|----------------|-------------------------------------|
| 2 | whether that i | s "Final" or "Find", but anyway. |
| 3 | 29838 | MR. ROITENBERG: Okay. |
| 4 | 29839 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: It might be |
| 5 | "Final", yes. | |
| 6 | | " language and will be |
| 7 | | presented to Justice tomorrow". |
| 8 | 29840 | Yes. |
| 9 | 29841 | MR. ROITENBERG: Quote: |
| 10 | | "PM told me if that were done |
| 11 | | next step will be to get 3 |
| 12 | | Mins" |
| 13 | 29842 | I'm assuming "Mins" is Ministers? |
| 14 | 29843 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, it is. |
| 15 | 29844 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 16 | | " to get 3 Mins only |
| 17 | | recalcitrant is Beatty |
| 18 | | The rest is for L to decide". |
| 19 | 29845 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 20 | 29846 | "L" would probably be me. |
| 21 | 29847 | MR. ROITENBERG: That's what I |
| 22 | thought, but I | didn't want to presume. |
| 23 | 29848 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 24 | 29849 | MR. ROITENBERG: And then at the |
| 25 | bottom of the | page: |

| 1 | | "3 people need to hear from you |
|----|-----------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 2 | | Perrin |
| 3 | | Derek |
| 4 | | Mac(sic)". |
| 5 | 29850 SEN | MATOR LOWELL MURRAY: "Maz", I |
| 6 | think. | |
| 7 | 29851 MR. | ROITENBERG: Oh, "Maz", okay. |
| 8 | 29852 SEN | MATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Probably. I |
| 9 | don't know who Mac w | ould well |
| 10 | 29853 MR. | ROITENBERG: I thought it could |
| 11 | be Mr. MacKay. | |
| 12 | 29854 SEN | MATOR LOWELL MURRAY: It could be, |
| 13 | but more likely I th | ink Mr. Mazankowski. |
| 14 | 29855 MR. | ROITENBERG: All right. |
| 15 | 29856 SEN | IATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 16 | 29857 MR. | ROITENBERG: So again, there is |
| 17 | some communication f | rom Mr. Doucet |
| 18 | 29858 SEN | IATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 19 | 29859 MR. | ROITENBERG: that he has |
| 20 | spoken to the Prime I | Minister that there is this need to |
| 21 | get three ministers | to sign. The only one that seems |
| 22 | to be problematic is | Perrin Beatty. He is one of the |
| 23 | people that you need | to speak to. |
| 24 | 29860 SEN | MATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I see that, |
| 25 | yes. | |

| 1 | 29861 MR. ROITENBERG: Shortly after this |
|----|---|
| 2 | note at Tab 34 of the phone call with Mr. Doucet there |
| 3 | is a note on September 1st of receiving a phone call |
| 4 | from Mr. Doucet. |
| 5 | 29862 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 6 | MR. ROITENBERG: We then on |
| 7 | December(sic) 2nd have you placing calls to Mr. Beatty |
| 8 | and Mr. de Cotret in furtherance of your trying to get |
| 9 | some closure on the Understanding and Principle. |
| 10 | 29864 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: September? |
| 11 | MR. ROITENBERG: Second. |
| 12 | 29866 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Oh yes, de |
| 13 | Cotret and oh yes. Yes, I see that. |
| 14 | MR. ROITENBERG: On September 12th, |
| 15 | if you keep going in this same diary, you placed a call |
| 16 | to Fred Doucet at around noon |
| 17 | 29868 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 18 | 29869 MR. ROITENBERG: and received a |
| 19 | call from Mr. Doucet at 5:15. |
| 20 | 29870 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 21 | MR. ROITENBERG: If you go to Tab |
| 22 | 38 |
| 23 | 29872 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. Fred |
| 24 | Doucet agenda? |
| 25 | MR. ROITENBERG: No, Tab 38, which |

appears to be a note of your --1 2 29874 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Oh, sorry. 3 Yes. MR. ROITENBERG: -- September 12th 29875 4 5 phone call. 6 29876 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. 29877 7 MR. ROITENBERG: At the top it says 8 "September 12 '87". 29878 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. 29879 MR. ROITENBERG: That was written in 10 11 I believe last week by your assistant? SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. 12 29880 13 29881 MR. ROITENBERG: You have satisfied yourself it is September 12, 1988 that it is referring 14 15 to? 16 29882 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, I am, especially when I read below, well, a conference call 17 with Beatty, but also this reference; but, more 18 19 importantly, the notes of my conversation with Mr. McPhail. It is clear to me, reading it, that this 20 would be in the last few days leading up to the 21 22 Understanding in Principle. 23 29883 Yes, it should be '88, I'm sorry. 29884 MR. ROITENBERG: All right. I just 24 25 want to focus in on your note of your phone

| 1 | C | conversation with Mr. Doucet. |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | 29885 | If this was in fact year 5:15 phone |
| 3 | (| conversation, that you received a call from Mr. Doucet |
| 4 | 7 | you would have already, as we established by looking a |
| 5 | 3 | your diary for that date, met with Mr. de Cotret and |
| 6 | \$ | secured that he would sign the Understanding in |
| 7 |] | Principle. |
| 8 | 29886 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, |
| 9 | \$ | somewhere yes, I guess the answer to that is yes. |
| 10 | 29887 | Somewhere I don't know whether you |
| 11 | 1 | have them there were two fairly lengthy |
| 12 | (| conversations that I had with one with Mr two |
| 13 | 7 | with Mr. Beatty and one with Mr. de Cotret as we went |
| 14 | ć | again through the issues as to what signing the UIP |
| 15 | 7 | would involve, and so on, and Mr. Beatty had again |
| 16 | 6 | emphasized to me the need for low-key communications |
| 17 | ć | and, well, all the arguments were brought forward by |
| 18 |] | both Ministers. |
| 19 | 29888 | MR. ROITENBERG: But the final |
| 20 | ľ | meeting with Mr. de Cotret where you received his |
| 21 | ć | assurance that he would sign was earlier in the day on |
| 22 | Ç | September 12th and your meeting with Mr. Beatty and |
| 23 | I | Mr. Burney was scheduled for two days hence, on the |
| 24 | : | 14th? |
| 25 | 29889 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: So it seems. |

| 1 | 29890 | MR. ROITENBERG: And in this phone |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | С | onversation with Fred Doucet: |
| 3 | | "Re Thyssen |
| 4 | | Whether cd - do conf. call w |
| 5 | | Beatty". |
| 6 | 29891 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. I don't |
| 7 | k | now what that refers to or who would take part in it. |
| 8 | I | don't think it ever took place, certainly not with |
| 9 | m | e. |
| 10 | 29892 | MR. ROITENBERG: Mr. Beatty was the |
| 11 | 0 | nly Minister left of the three, including yourself, |
| 12 | У | et to agree to sign at that point the Understanding in |
| 13 | Р | rinciple. |
| 14 | 29893 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, that |
| 15 | С | ould be. I would have to look at the dates of my |
| 16 | p | hone conversations with him to be sure of that. |
| 17 | 29894 | Yes, I think that is probably true. |
| 18 | С | ertainly my phone conversations with him and Mr. de |
| 19 | С | otret, the ones with him, the two I had with him were |
| 20 | a | little bit, I would say, more problematic. |
| 21 | 29895 | MR. ROITENBERG: And then on the |
| 22 | 1 | 4th, finally there was that meeting with Mr. Burney |
| 23 | a | nd Mr. Beatty where the conditions required for |
| 24 | M | r. Beatty to sign were hashed out. Yes? |
| 25 | 29896 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I will say |

| 1 | yes. I will say yes. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 29897 MR. ROITENBERG: There is one further |
| 3 | note I wanted to ask you about, sir. It is a note you |
| 4 | have October 2, 1987. |
| 5 | 29898 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 6 | 29899 MR. ROITENBERG: It's at Tab 40. |
| 7 | 29900 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, I see |
| 8 | it. |
| 9 | 29901 MR. ROITENBERG: Who is Jamie Burns? |
| 10 | 29902 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: My |
| 11 | recollection is that he was a senior person on |
| 12 | Mr. Mazankowski's staff, political advisor, an |
| 13 | assistant. |
| 14 | 29903 MR. ROITENBERG: This appears to be a |
| 15 | phone conversation that you had with Mr. Burns. |
| 16 | 29904 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 17 | 29905 MR. ROITENBERG: That says: |
| 18 | "Mtg lasted only 10 more mins". |
| 19 | 29906 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. Just on |
| 20 | that, I don't remember the conversation and I don't |
| 21 | remember the meeting, but my guess is that what this |
| 22 | means is that there was a meeting that I attended and |
| 23 | left early, and perhaps Mr. Burns called me or I called |
| 24 | him to find out how the rest of the meeting had gone |
| 25 | and he told me that it lasted only 10 more minutes |

| 1 | after my departu | re. |
|----|------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | 29907 | MR. ROITENBERG: The topic of the |
| 3 | meeting seems to | have been Thyssen. |
| 4 | 29908 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 5 | 29909 | MR. ROITENBERG: If you go to the |
| 6 | bottom of the pa | ge, there is talk about a tender for |
| 7 | January of 1988 | rather than a sole source. |
| 8 | 29910 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 9 | 29911 | MR. ROITENBERG: The condition being |
| 10 | that the product | must be built in Atlantic Canada. |
| 11 | 29912 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 12 | 29913 | MR. ROITENBERG: And it says at the |
| 13 | top of the page, | after: |
| 14 | | "Mtg lasted only 10 more mins |
| 15 | | Talked w Reid" |
| 16 | 29914 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: That would be |
| 17 | Ross Reid who wa | s, I think, Deputy Chief of Staff in |
| 18 | the Prime Minist | er's Office. |
| 19 | 29915 | MR. ROITENBERG: Yes. |
| 20 | | " F. Doucet" |
| 21 | 29916 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Right. |
| 22 | 29917 | MR. ROITENBERG: |
| 23 | | " Moores for Thyssen" |
| 24 | 29918 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 25 | 29919 | MR. ROITENBERG: And "MacKay". |

| 1 | 29920 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. I do: | ı't |
|----|--|-------------|
| 2 | know whether that means they were present at the | |
| 3 | meeting or whether Mr. Burns got in touch with him | |
| 4 | after the meeting, but there you are. | |
| 5 | 29921 MR. ROITENBERG: But it certainly was | <i>ı</i> as |
| 6 | on the subject of Thyssen? | |
| 7 | 29922 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Oh | |
| 8 | definitely, yes. Then: | |
| 9 | "Bottom line - 'J's idea'" | |
| 10 | 29923 And I presume "J" refers to Jamie, | |
| 11 | and the rest of it I suspect, trying to reconstruct | it |
| 12 | 22 years later, but I expect the rest of it is | |
| 13 | Mr. Burns trying to be helpful with an approach of h | is |
| 14 | own to the issue. | |
| 15 | MR. ROITENBERG: Mr. Commissioner, | I |
| 16 | believe that I'm done my questioning of Senator Murr | ay. |
| 17 | 29925 It is now 11:10. Perhaps if we tal | :e |
| 18 | 10 or 15 minutes, I can just confirm that I have no | |
| 19 | further questions and we can turn it over to other | |
| 20 | counsel if they do. | |
| 21 | 29926 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. | |
| 22 | That's fine, thanks, Mr. Roitenberg. | |
| 23 | 29927 We will take the morning recess and | i |
| 24 | come back out about 11:25. | |
| 25 | 29928 MR. ROITENBERG: Thank you, sir. | |

```
--- Upon recessing at 11:13 a.m. / Suspension à 11 h 13
1
         --- Upon resuming at 11:25 a.m. / Reprise à 11 h 25
 2
                           COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Be seated,
 3
    29929
         please.
 4
    29930
 5
                           Mr. Roitenberg...?
 6
    29931
                           MR. ROITENBERG: Thank you, sir.
                           Senator, I thank you very much. I
 7
    29932
 8
         believe other counsel may have some questions for you.
         But before I turn over the podium to them, I want to
 9
         thank you for going back through your materials and
10
11
         your archives and trying to find those notes for us.
         That extra effort was greatly appreciated.
12
13
    29933
                           SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Well, thank
         you, Mr. Roitenberg. I was glad to put them forward,
14
         as I said, not because I think they are so exceptional,
15
16
         but because they are not.
                           When I look back on them and all
17
    29934
18
         these other notes that I was keeping, it was all in a
19
         day's work. Nothing strikes me as being extraordinary
         about any of it, but if it can help, well good. It
20
         certainly helped jog my memory.
21
22
    29935
                           COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right.
         Other counsel.
23
24
    29936
                           Mr. Hughes...?
25
    29937
                           MR. HUGHES: We have no questions for
```

| 1 | the Senator, Com | missioner. |
|----|------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 2 | 29938 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you. |
| 3 | 29939 | Mr. Vickery? |
| 4 | 29940 | MR. VICKERY: No questions, thank |
| 5 | you. | |
| 6 | 29941 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. |
| 7 | Houston? | |
| 8 | 29942 | MR. HOUSTON: Thank you. |
| 9 | 29943 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. |
| 10 | 29944 | Mr. Houston represents Mr. Doucet, |
| 11 | Senator. | |
| 12 | 29945 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Thank you. |
| 13 | EXAMINATION: SEN | ATOR LOWELL MURRAY BY MR. HOUSTON / |
| 14 | INTERROGATOIRE : | SÉNATEUR LOWELL MURRAY PAR Me HOUSTON |
| 15 | 29946 | MR. HOUSTON: Good morning, Senator. |
| 16 | 29947 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Good morning, |
| 17 | Mr. Houston. | |
| 18 | 29948 | MR. HOUSTON: I just have a few |
| 19 | questions for yo | u, sir. |
| 20 | 29949 | I understand that you have known |
| 21 | Mr. Fred Doucet | for many years. |
| 22 | 29950 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 23 | 29951 | MR. HOUSTON: You went to school |
| 24 | together? | |
| 25 | 29952 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I knew |

| 1 | 29953 MR. HOUSTON: Or at least at St. |
|----|--|
| 2 | Francis Xavier? |
| 3 | 29954 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I knew him as |
| 4 | Gerry's brother in the first instance. Gerry was on |
| 5 | campus with me. I think Fred came the year after I |
| 6 | left. |
| 7 | 29955 MR. HOUSTON: It was the year after |
| 8 | or two years after? |
| 9 | 29956 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: He arrived a |
| 10 | year or two after I left, but I have known him since - |
| 11 | certainly since the 1960s. |
| 12 | 29957 MR. HOUSTON: And you know that the |
| 13 | Doucet brothers grew up in Cape Breton? |
| 14 | 29958 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: The place, |
| 15 | the house that they grew up in is a very short distanc |
| 16 | from the house that we now own in Cape Breton, yes. |
| 17 | 29959 MR. HOUSTON: Since the '60s you have |
| 18 | had occasion to speak to Fred on a regular basis, or a |
| 19 | least frequently over the past 30-40 years? |
| 20 | 29960 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: That's true, |
| 21 | yes. I knew him in the '60s when he was Assistant to |
| 22 | the President of St. FX University, and then later, in |
| 23 | the mid-'70s when I was in New Brunswick as Deputy |
| 24 | Minister to Premier Hatfield, I commissioned or had th |
| 25 | government commission Fred to do a study of community |

| 1 | colleges in the largely Francoph | one northern part of |
|----|------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 2 | the province. And over the year | s our paths crossed in |
| 3 | various capacities, yes. | |
| 4 | 4 29961 MR. HOUSTON: I | n the mid-'80s you |
| 5 | obviously would have had dealing | s with him from time to |
| 6 | time when he was working in Mr. | Mulroney's office and |
| 7 | then subsequently as ambassador? | |
| 8 | 8 29962 SENATOR LOWELL | MURRAY: Yes, bit. |
| 9 | 9 Yes. | |
| 10 | 0 29963 MR. HOUSTON: W | Then the project that |
| 11 | we now know as Bear Head was fir | st introduced, would I |
| 12 | be correct, sir, that it was a c | oncept that, for want |
| 13 | of a better term, excited the pe | ople down in Cape |
| 14 | Breton? There was a chance to h | ave this major |
| 15 | manufacturing plant established | in Cape Breton? |
| 16 | 5 29964 SENATOR LOWELL | MURRAY: I don't know |
| 17 | 7 how widely it was known among th | e population, but |
| 18 | anybody who knew anything about | it was excited by the |
| 19 | prospect. | |
| 20 | 0 29965 As I have said, | there was nothing |
| 21 | else anywhere on the horizon, th | at I was aware of or |
| 22 | that Mr. Mulroney was aware of o | r anybody else was |
| 23 | aware of. | |
| 24 | 4 29966 MR. HOUSTON: Y | ou talked about |
| 25 | employers that had shut down. I | understand that the |

| 1 | heavy water pla | nt at Port Hawkesbury had shut down in |
|----|-----------------|--|
| 2 | the late '70s, | early '80s. |
| 3 | 29967 | Does that sound familiar, sir? |
| 4 | 29968 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, I think |
| 5 | it was an AEC - | - Atomic Energy of Canada plant I think, |
| 6 | wasn't it? Yes | . And I think it was shut down as a |
| 7 | result of gover | nment direction, our government, the |
| 8 | Mulroney govern | ment. There was no market for the heavy |
| 9 | water and they | were stockpiling it in warehouses down |
| 10 | there. So we o | r AECL or whoever was in charge of it |
| 11 | shut it down. | |
| 12 | 29969 | MR. HOUSTON: The Gulf refinery in |
| 13 | the Port Hawkes | bury area shut down also at or about the |
| 14 | time? | |
| 15 | 29970 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: I think so. |
| 16 | 29971 | MR. HOUSTON: There were problems |
| 17 | obviously in th | e coal industry with the coal mines |
| 18 | shutting down a | ll over the Maritimes, in particular in |
| 19 | Cape Breton? | |
| 20 | 29972 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |
| 21 | 29973 | MR. HOUSTON: And there were the |
| 22 | problems obviou | sly related to the steel plant in Sydney |
| 23 | and the problem | s that ultimately resulted in it |
| 24 | shutting down? | |
| 25 | 29974 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes. |

| 1 | 29975 MR. HOUSTON: So when you talked |
|----|---|
| 2 | about the fact that there were a number of employers |
| 3 | shutting down, the possibility of adding jobs was |
| 4 | something that was very important to many people in |
| 5 | Cape Breton. |
| 6 | 29976 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Yes, 500 of |
| 7 | them. |
| 8 | MR. HOUSTON: As a consequence, sir, |
| 9 | when somebody you had known for 20-30 years, namely |
| 10 | Fred Doucet, a Cape Bretoner, called you about the Bear |
| 11 | Head Project, did you find it unusual that he would be |
| 12 | calling you? |
| 13 | 29978 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No. He was a |
| 14 | Cape Bretoner. He was known to me and we had a cordia |
| 15 | relationship, and he was a supporter of the Progressive |
| 16 | Conservative Party and obviously interested in the |
| 17 | standing of the government and the party there and, |
| 18 | happily, one always hopes that public policy decisions |
| 19 | and the decisions in the public interest, job creation |
| 20 | and the like, will coincide with the interests of your |
| 21 | political interests. |
| 22 | So we didn't need to rehearse that |
| 23 | with one another. I think we both knew where each of |
| 24 | us was coming from in any discussion of a matter of |
| 25 | that kind. |

| 1 | 29980 | MR. HOUSTON: Even with the aid of |
|----|-------------------|---|
| 2 | your notes, Senat | or, did you find anything untoward or |
| 3 | improper about Mr | . Doucet phoning you at that time |
| 4 | about this matter | ? |
| 5 | 29981 | SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: No, I did |
| 6 | not. | |
| 7 | 29982 | MR. HOUSTON: Thank you, sir. |
| 8 | 29983 | Thank you, Mr. Commissioner. |
| 9 | 29984 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you |
| 10 | very much, Mr. Ho | ouston. |
| 11 | 29985 | Mr. Auger, any questions? |
| 12 | 29986 | MR. AUGER: No questions, thank you. |
| 13 | 29987 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 14 | 29988 | Mr. Roitenberg, do you have any |
| 15 | redirect examinat | cion? |
| 16 | 29989 | MR. ROITENBERG: I do not, |
| 17 | Mr. Commissioner. | Thank you. |
| 18 | 29990 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Is there any |
| 19 | reason why we car | n't excuse Senator Murray at this time? |
| 20 | 29991 | MR. ROITENBERG: I see none. |
| 21 | 29992 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 22 | 29993 | Senator, I want to thank you on |
| 23 | behalf of the Com | mission for attending to give your |
| 24 | evidence this mor | rning and I want to endorse what |
| 25 | Mr. Roitenberg ha | ad to say in terms of the extra effort |

| 1 | to which you went to obtain your notes from the |
|-----|---|
| 2 | archives. I think that they will prove to be of |
| 3 | valuable assistance to the Commission and I thank you |
| 4 | for that, as well as your testimony, sir. |
| 5 | 29994 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Thank you for |
| 6 | the opportunity. |
| 7 | 29995 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: You are free |
| 8 | to leave, Senator. Thank you. |
| 9 | 29996 SENATOR LOWELL MURRAY: Thank you for |
| LO | the opportunity. |
| L1 | 29997 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Good morning. |
| L2 | 29998 MR. ROITENBERG: Mr. Commissioner, |
| L3 | you had inquired yesterday regarding a request that had |
| L4 | been forwarded by counsel for Mr. Mulroney to conduct |
| L5 | an examination of Mr. Mulroney in-chief as the first |
| L6 | examination of him when he testifies next week. |
| L7 | 29999 I can advise you that we have now |
| L8 | confirmed with all counsel that there is no opposition |
| L9 | to that occurring. |
| 20 | I can advise that Mr. Auger, on |
| 21 | behalf of Mr. Schreiber, wished to confirm, number one, |
| 22 | that the examination of Mr. Mulroney by his own counsel |
| 23 | would be an examination in-chief pursuant to the |
| 24 | ordinary rules of court, and by that I mean that it |
|) 5 | would not be through leading questions |

| 1 | 30001 | That has been acknowledged. |
|----|---------------|---|
| 2 | 30002 | Secondly if it were done through the |
| 3 | ordinary rule | es of court, in the normal course there |
| 4 | would be a ri | ght of re-examination. My understanding |
| 5 | is that couns | sel for Mr. Mulroney acknowledges that in |
| 6 | this instance | e, having regard to the regular rules of |
| 7 | procedure in | an inquiry, there would be no right of |
| 8 | re-examinatio | on, but in fact if new matters arose they |
| 9 | reserve the r | right to apply to you to be able to examine |
| 10 | on certain of | those new matters subject to |
| 11 | circumstance. | |
| 12 | 30003 | But they acknowledge that there is no |
| 13 | right of re-e | examination. |
| 14 | 30004 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 15 | Thank you. | |
| 16 | 30005 | Mr. Hughes, I have heard what |
| 17 | Mr. Roitenber | g has to say. I trust it is not necessary |
| 18 | for me to ask | you to confirm it, but do you confirm |
| 19 | what he has s | said? |
| 20 | 30006 | MR. HUGHES: We do. Thank you, |
| 21 | Commissioner. | |
| 22 | 30007 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I look for a |
| 23 | commitment fr | com you, unlike other things that we have |
| 24 | heard this mo | orning about non-commitments. |
| 25 | 30008 | All counsel are satisfied with the |

| 1 | statement just made by Mr. Roitenberg as endorsed by |
|----|---|
| 2 | Mr. Hughes on behalf of Mr. Mulroney? |
| 3 | 30009 Mr. Vickery? |
| 4 | MR. VICKERY: Yes, I'm satisfied. |
| 5 | Thank you. |
| 6 | 30011 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you. |
| 7 | Mr. Houston? |
| 8 | MR. HOUSTON: Yes, sir. |
| 9 | 30014 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. Auger? |
| 10 | MR. AUGER: Yes, Commissioner. |
| 11 | 30016 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right, |
| 12 | thank you very much. |
| 13 | Then on Tuesday of next week, at |
| 14 | 9:30, we will commence with the examination of |
| 15 | Mr. Mulroney by one of his counsel. It will be an |
| 16 | examination in-chief. There will be no leading |
| 17 | questions permitted except on non-contentious matters, |
| 18 | of course, and there will be no right of re-examination |
| 19 | except that if new matters arise in the course of |
| 20 | cross-examination, application can be made. |
| 21 | MR. ROITENBERG: Thank you, Mr. |
| 22 | Commissioner. |
| 23 | 30019 That being said, I will turn the |
| 24 | podium over to my colleague Mr. Battista who will |
| 25 | examine Mr. Tellier. |

| 1 | 30020 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
|----|--|
| 2 | I'm just wondering, Mr. Battista, |
| 3 | what do you propose to do? I notice it is 11:45. |
| 4 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes. I don't know |
| 5 | what my colleagues would prefer. We can start and I |
| 6 | can certainly do a part and maybe we can go till 12:30 |
| 7 | and then take the morning break and come back in the |
| 8 | afternoon, if that is agreeable with all. |
| 9 | 30023 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I see |
| 10 | Mr. Tellier is here. |
| 11 | Would you prefer to start now, |
| 12 | Mr. Tellier? |
| 13 | MR. TELLIER: I am ready. |
| 14 | 30026 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. All |
| 15 | counsel, is that acceptable? We will go for about |
| 16 | three-quarters of an hour and then break for lunch? |
| 17 | 30027 Is that okay? |
| 18 | MR. ROITENBERG: Yes. |
| 19 | 30029 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 20 | 30030 Mr. Tellier, could I ask you to come |
| 21 | forward please, sir. Bienvenue, welcome. |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Thank you. |
| 23 | 30032 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. Tellier, |
| 24 | would you prefer to take an oath on the Bible or to |
| 25 | affirm, sir? |

| 1 | 30033 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: The Bible is |
|----|---|
| 2 | fine. |
| 3 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 4 | Just give us a moment, please. |
| 5 | SWORN: THE HON. PAUL TELLIER / |
| 6 | ASSERMENTÉ : L'HON PAUL TELLIER |
| 7 | 30035 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you |
| 8 | very much, sir. You can be seated. |
| 9 | MR. BATTISTA: Thank you, |
| 10 | Commissioner. |
| 11 | EXAMINATION: HON. PAUL TELLIER BY MR. BATTISTA / |
| 12 | INTERROGATOIRE : L'HON PAUL TELLIER PAR Me BATTISTA |
| 13 | MR. BATTISTA: Good morning, |
| 14 | Mr. Tellier. |
| 15 | 30038 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Good morning |
| 16 | to you. |
| 17 | MR. BATTISTA: Just for the record, |
| 18 | we are proceeding in English. It was your request |
| 19 | because most of the documents that are here and that |
| 20 | were submitted to you for you to refresh your memory |
| 21 | were drafted in English, or most of them were anyway, |
| 22 | and it was easier for you in that context to be able to |
| 23 | testify. |
| 24 | 30040 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. This is |
| 25 | easier for everybody, so this is fine with me. |

| 1 | MR. BATTISTA: Fine. Thank you. |
|----|--|
| 2 | 30042 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I thank you, |
| 3 | as well, Mr. Tellier. It is much easier for me. |
| 4 | 30043 MR. BATTISTA: I thank you for the |
| 5 | colleagues and the members of the gallery behind us. |
| 6 | Mr. Tellier, as we do with all |
| 7 | witnesses, I am going to briefly review your |
| 8 | background. |
| 9 | 30045 I understand you practised law before |
| 10 | turning to the civil service? |
| 11 | 30046 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No, I never |
| 12 | did. I never did. |
| 13 | 30047 MR. BATTISTA: You never did? |
| 14 | 30048 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I did my |
| 15 | articling and then I decided to go abroad to do some |
| 16 | graduate work and I never practised law. But I am a |
| 17 | member of the Québec Bar. |
| 18 | MR. BATTISTA: Of the Québec Bar, |
| 19 | okay. So after you articled, you didn't actually |
| 20 | practise in the field of law? |
| 21 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Right. |
| 22 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. When did you |
| 23 | join the civil service? |
| 24 | 30052 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I joined the |
| 25 | Public Service in 1967, first of all as a Minister |

| 1 | Assistant, Minister of Energy, Mines and Resources, |
|----|--|
| 2 | Jean-Luc Pépin, and then I joined the Privy Council |
| 3 | Office. That was my first round of duty in 1968 |
| 4 | working for Gordon Robertson who was then the Clerk of |
| 5 | the Privy Council. |
| 6 | I left in 1970 to go to Québec City |
| 7 | as a Deputy Secretary to the Cabinet to Premier |
| 8 | Bourassa; came back to Ottawa in 1972 and I was in the |
| 9 | Public Service in different capacities until 1992, |
| 10 | September 1992. |
| 11 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 12 | 30055 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I was Clerk |
| 13 | of the Privy Council from August 1985 to September |
| 14 | 1992, so seven years. |
| 15 | 30056 MR. BATTISTA: Since 1992 you have |
| 16 | occupied other functions? |
| 17 | 30057 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, I was |
| 18 | President and Chief Executive Officer of Canadian |
| 19 | National Railways for 10 years and I was President and |
| 20 | CEO of Bombardier for just over two years. And since |
| 21 | that I sit as a Corporate Director in a certain number |
| 22 | of Canadian, British and Australian companies. |
| 23 | 30058 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. Thank you for |
| 24 | that. I understand that that is why you were |
| 25 | travelling around the world as the Commission was |

| 1 | getting under way. | |
|----|--|-----------|
| 2 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | And, |
| 3 | Mr. Commissioner, I was very grateful to you t | 0 |
| 4 | accommodate my schedule because I was in Austr | alia, you |
| 5 | know, for a board meeting of Rio Tinto, so tod | ay is |
| 6 | very convenient to me and thank you very much. | |
| 7 | 30060 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: You a | are more |
| 8 | than welcome, sir. | |
| 9 | 30061 MR. BATTISTA: I am going to | start, |
| 10 | Mr. Tellier, by asking you simply if you can - | - other |
| 11 | witnesses have done so, but from other perspec | tives. |
| 12 | I'm going to ask you to explain the role and f | unction |
| 13 | of the Privy Council Office and explain what | |
| 14 | distinguishes it from the Prime Minister's Off | ice. |
| 15 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well | , the |
| 16 | Privy Council Office is the Department of the | Prime |
| 17 | Minister and it is there to provide policy adv | ice as |
| 18 | opposed to political advice to the Prime Minis | ter. The |
| 19 | office is divided to cover the whole sphere of | |
| 20 | government activities. | |
| 21 | 30063 So foreign policy and defence | e is a |
| 22 | secretariat, which was led, you know, for quit | e a while |
| 23 | by Mr. Fowler, you know, which is referred to | in some |
| 24 | of the documents; economic policy; social poli | cy; |
| 25 | government operations which is a hit of a gra | h hag. |

| 1 | and then a certain number of staff functions like | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | intelligence and security, legal affairs, Parliamentar | | |
| 3 | affairs, and so on and so forth. | | |
| 4 | 30064 As Clerk of the Privy Council, | | |
| 5 | basically the incumbent wears three hats. | | |
| 6 | 30065 First of all, he is a Deputy Minister | | |
| 7 | to the Prime Minister and like any Deputy Minister is | | |
| 8 | serving his Minister. | | |
| 9 | 30066 Two, he is the head of the Public | | |
| 10 | Service and in this capacity is responsible for | | |
| 11 | advising the Prime Minister on senior appointments and | | |
| 12 | for doing performance reviews of deputy ministers and | | |
| 13 | government consul appointees, including our | | |
| 14 | ambassadors. | | |
| 15 | 30067 And third, as Cabinet Secretary he is | | |
| 16 | there to assist Ministers. So therefore from time to | | |
| 17 | time when there is a conflict between a Minister and | | |
| 18 | his deputy, his or her deputy, or when there is a | | |
| 19 | conflict between two Ministers and so on in relation to | | |
| 20 | a mandate, who should be responsible for what, it would | | |
| 21 | be very legitimate practice for a Minister or some | | |
| 22 | Ministers to turn to the Clerk seeking his or her | | |
| 23 | advice. | | |
| 24 | 30068 MR. BATTISTA: You described it as | | |
| 25 | sort of Deputy Minister of the Prime Minister. | | |

| 1 | 30069 | What kind of relationship existed |
|----|-------|---|
| 2 | bet | tween the Clerk of the Privy Council and the Prime |
| 3 | Miı | nister and maybe in particular when you were there? |
| 4 | 30070 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, I |
| 5 | alı | ways start answering that question by saying that it |
| 6 | dej | pends very much on the personality of the Prime |
| 7 | Miı | nister and the personality of the Clerk. |
| 8 | 30071 | In the case of Prime Minister |
| 9 | Mu | lroney that I did serve for seven years, it was a |
| 10 | ve | ry close relationship in the sense that we would talk |
| 11 | alr | most on a daily basis and we would meet as often as |
| 12 | red | quired. So therefore the Prime Minister was in touch |
| 13 | bas | sically seven days a week. |
| 14 | 30072 | MR. BATTISTA: With you? |
| 15 | 30073 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 16 | 30074 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. How would those |
| 17 | mee | etings take place generally? |
| 18 | 30075 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: There were |
| 19 | two | o or three kinds of meetings. There were meetings |
| 20 | wit | th other individuals where, you know, the Prime |
| 21 | Miı | nister was being briefed on a subject matter, you |
| 22 | kno | ow, for either a meeting or a conference or what have |
| 23 | you | u. |
| 24 | 30076 | There were meetings one-on-one. For |
| 25 | ins | stance, the meetings that I had with him on senior |

| 1 | appointments, this would be meetings one-on-one. And |
|----|---|
| 2 | there would be meetings with the Chief of Staff. |
| 3 | I would say that in a great many, |
| 4 | probably the majority of the meetings that we had, you |
| 5 | know, it was a joint meeting, the Chief of Staff, you |
| 6 | know, responsible for leading the Prime Minister's |
| 7 | Office and the Clerk leading the Privy Council Office. |
| 8 | 30078 It became a practice with |
| 9 | Mr. Mulroney that we would go to 24 Sussex for lunch, |
| 10 | and the Chief of Staff and I would ride together in the |
| 11 | car. We would compare our agenda and so on, and the |
| 12 | Chief of Staff would have his agenda, the items that he |
| 13 | wanted to raise with the Prime Minister and the items |
| 14 | that I wanted to raise with the Prime Minister, and so |
| 15 | on and so forth. |
| 16 | 30079 So a very close relationship, you |
| 17 | know, a tripartite relationship. |
| 18 | 30080 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. So what you are |
| 19 | describing is the relationship with the Chief of Staff |
| 20 | of the Prime Minister's Office was also very close |
| 21 | during your |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. Again, |
| 23 | it did vary, as Mr. Bernie has said when you heard him |
| 24 | direct, you know, was a colleague of mine in the public |
| 25 | service and a kind of a usual practice, he became, you |

| 1 | know, for a couple of years the Chief of Staff of the |
|----|---|
| 2 | Prime Minister. So he was a former public servant, a |
| 3 | former Deputy Minister. He was a former colleague of |
| 4 | mine, and so on and so forth. |
| 5 | The same thing, you know, with |
| 6 | Stanley Hartt. Stanley, you know, was the former |
| 7 | Deputy Minister of Finance and therefore we had a |
| 8 | fairly close relationship before and during his tenure, |
| 9 | and so on. |
| 10 | 30083 With Mr. Segal, which was the last |
| 11 | Deputy Minister that the last Chief of Staff that I |
| 12 | worked with, you know, he was more on the political |
| 13 | side, and so on and so forth, but again, a very close |
| 14 | relationship. |
| 15 | 30084 Of course one that I did not mention |
| 16 | in all those years, the very first one, at that time, |
| 17 | Mr. Doucet, was Bernard Roy, a lawyer from Montréal. |
| 18 | When Mr. Mulroney came his first Chief of Staff was |
| 19 | Bernard Roy and Bernard and I you know, he was not |
| 20 | from the public service but we have also a very close |
| 21 | relationship. |
| 22 | 30085 Mr. Spector had been a colleague of |
| 23 | mine in the Public Service. He used to run the |
| 24 | Federal-Provincial Relations Office, and so on and so |
| 25 | forth. So throughout the years that relationship would |

| 1 | change but it would be, you know, more or less always |
|----|---|
| 2 | the same in the sense that, you know, we would talk to |
| 3 | one another, you know, and it would be always a very |
| 4 | cordial relationship. |
| 5 | MR. BATTISTA: Thank you for that. |
| 6 | I am going to take you now to the |
| 7 | Bear Head Project which has been a matter of concern |
| 8 | for us. |
| 9 | 30088 Which elected officials were you most |
| 10 | often in contact with, or who to your knowledge were |
| 11 | actively involved in promoting the project throughout |
| 12 | the years that you were there? |
| 13 | 30089 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, I think |
| 14 | to the best of my knowledge I for one and my colleagues |
| 15 | had very limited contacts with ACOA, which was under |
| 16 | the champion or the sponsor of the project. |
| 17 | 30090 The rule of the Privy Council Office, |
| 18 | as it has been referred to, is to make sure that on any |
| 19 | given file all the dimensions of the file are brought |
| 20 | forward so that if a decision is taken either on the |
| 21 | policy or the program, in this case on a project, that |
| 22 | it is an enlightened decision. |
| 23 | Therefore we see ourselves, we, the |
| 24 | public servants in the Privy Council Office, a bit like |
| 25 | the guardian of due process. So therefore we were |

| 1 | never deeply involved, to the best of my knowledge, | in |
|----|---|------|
| 2 | the project itself, but we wanted to make sure that | all |
| 3 | the policies issues would be addressed. And they w | ere |
| 4 | numerous. | |
| 5 | 30092 Very quickly, to mention them, the | ere |
| 6 | was a foreign policy dimension to that project. Th | ere |
| 7 | was a defence policy dimension to that project. Th | ere |
| 8 | was a procurement process dimension to that project | |
| 9 | There was an export control dimension. There was a | n |
| 10 | economic policy dimension. | |
| 11 | 30093 Creating jobs is very nice, but at | |
| 12 | what price when you are faced with when the | |
| 13 | Government of Canada and taxpayers are faced with t | ax |
| 14 | expenditures or, you know, program expenditures, an | d sc |
| 15 | on and so forth. | |
| 16 | 30094 And a review of the file demonstra | tes |
| 17 | that throughout, you know, from the beginning I thi | nk |
| 18 | my first involvement, quote/unquote, was 1986 until | I |
| 19 | left, we never I don't think that we ever object | ed |
| 20 | to the project. | |
| 21 | 30095 It was not a question of being | |
| 22 | against, but we always objected very strongly that | the |
| 23 | process there was an attempt not to follow due | |
| 24 | process. | |
| 25 | 30096 We brought this, you know, to the | |

| 1 | attention of the decision-makers, and so on, and ag | gain |
|----|---|-------|
| 2 | we were always urging, making sure that instead of | |
| 3 | following a political parallel process, you know, I | Let's |
| 4 | do it through the normal procurement process of the |) |
| 5 | Department of National Defence, and so on. | |
| 6 | 30097 I said this, you know, to | |
| 7 | Mr. Schreiber. I said this to Mr. Doucet, and so | on |
| 8 | and so forth. And I think that we succeeded, we in | n the |
| 9 | Privy Council Office, in discharging our mandate | |
| 10 | because that project using the political channels i | never |
| 11 | got anywhere. | |
| 12 | 30098 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I am going | to |
| 13 | take you through the documents that we provided to | you. |
| 14 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 15 | 30100 MR. BATTISTA: So before I contin | ue, |
| 16 | Mr. Commissioner, we are now at I would imagine Ex | nibit |
| 17 | P-38, sorry. Are we at P-38 or 39? Thirty-nine? | |
| 18 | 30101 So I would like to produce the bo | ok |
| 19 | documents in support of Mr. Tellier's testimony as | |
| 20 | Exhibit P-39. | |
| 21 | 30102 I believe, Commissioner, you have | a |
| 22 | copy of the book? No. You will get one. | |
| 23 | 30103 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Not just | at |
| 24 | the moment, but I expect to get one in a minute. | |
| 25 | 30104 I take it that all counsel have a | |

| 1 | copy of the book of documents in support of |
|----|--|
| 2 | Mr. Tellier's evidence. |
| 3 | 30105 And you have a copy before you, do |
| 4 | you, sir? |
| 5 | 30106 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I do, |
| 6 | Mr. Commissioner. |
| 7 | 30107 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Any objection |
| 8 | to the book of documents going in as Exhibit P-39? |
| 9 | 30108 Mr. Hughes? |
| 10 | MR. HUGHES: No objections, |
| 11 | Commissioner. |
| 12 | 30110 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. |
| 13 | Vickery? |
| 14 | MR. VICKERY: No objections. |
| 15 | 30112 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. |
| 16 | Houston? |
| 17 | MR. HOUSTON: No, sir. Thank you. |
| 18 | 30114 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. Auger? |
| 19 | MR. AUGER: No objection. |
| 20 | 30116 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 21 | The documents, then, in support of Mr. Tellier's |
| 22 | testimony will be received and marked as Exhibit P-39. |
| 23 | EXHIBIT NO. P-39: Binder |
| 24 | entitled "Documents in support |
| 25 | of Mr. Paul Tellier's testimony" |

| 1 | 30117 MR | . BATTISTA: Okay. |
|----|----------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | 30118 So | I am going to direct you to Tab 2, |
| 3 | but before we go the | ere, do you have a recollection as |
| 4 | to the genesis of th | nis project, how the initial idea of |
| 5 | having a plant opene | ed here in Canada or built here in |
| 6 | Canada by German int | erests? |
| 7 | 30119 Are | e you aware of that? |
| 8 | 30120 TH: | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: To the best |
| 9 | of my recollection, | it was initiated by ACOA. It was |
| 10 | very much within the | eir mandate. |
| 11 | 30121 Yo | u know, the whole purpose of ACOA |
| 12 | was to create employ | ment and economic activities in the |
| 13 | east, in the four At | clantic provinces, and so on and so |
| 14 | forth. And to the b | pest of my knowledge, this is where |
| 15 | it originated. | |
| 16 | 30122 MR | . BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 17 | 30123 I | am going to take you to Tab 2 at |
| 18 | page 3. This is the | e minutes of a Cabinet meeting that |
| 19 | occurred on 31 Janua | ry '86. |
| 20 | 30124 At | page 3 we read: |
| 21 | | "ISSUE |
| 22 | | To determine, taking into |
| 23 | | account likely foreign and |
| 24 | | domestic reactions, whether the |
| 25 | | economic benefits to be derived |

| 1 | from a proposal by Thyssen AG, a |
|----|---|
| 2 | West German firm, to establish a |
| 3 | manufacturing facility in Cape |
| 4 | Breton for the production and |
| 5 | export of armoured military |
| 6 | vehicles, including tanks, are |
| 7 | sufficient to justify the |
| 8 | issuance of long-term (five |
| 9 | year) export permits for their |
| 10 | shipment to Saudi Arabia, |
| 11 | Bahrain, Kuwait, United Arab |
| 12 | Emirates, Algeria and Pakistan." |
| 13 | 30125 That was at the time the initial |
| 14 | idea: set up a plant in Cape Breton and the objective |
| 15 | of Thyssen was to produce armoured vehicles for sale to |
| 16 | those countries. |
| 17 | 30126 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That's my |
| 18 | understanding. |
| 19 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 20 | 30128 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Sorry, |
| 21 | whereabouts are you? |
| 22 | MR. BATTISTA: Page 3, Commissioner. |
| 23 | 30130 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Page 3, and |
| 24 | it is Tab 2. |
| 25 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes. I'm sorry, |

| 1 | Commissioner, I said a memo to the Cabinet. Actually |
|----|---|
| 2 | it is Cabinet meeting minutes. |
| 3 | 30132 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Yes. Where |
| 4 | is it on that page? |
| 5 | MR. BATTISTA: Page 3, top paragraph. |
| 6 | 30134 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Under |
| 7 | "ISSUE"? |
| 8 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes. |
| 9 | 30136 I'm sorry, I'm going to correct |
| 10 | myself again. It is a Memorandum to Cabinet, sorry. |
| 11 | 30137 So the memorandum to Cabinet |
| 12 | identifies the issues and portrays the project as it |
| 13 | was at the time. |
| 14 | 30138 Is that correct? |
| 15 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 16 | MR. BATTISTA: Now, we see in here a |
| 17 | couple of things. |
| 18 | First is at the time there was |
| 19 | production of armoured vehicles including tanks. That |
| 20 | was an element that was present in the proposal. |
| 21 | 30142 Is that correct? |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 23 | MR. BATTISTA: And we are talking |
| 24 | here about a long-term five-year export permits for |
| 25 | shipment to Saudi Arabia. What can you tell us about |

| 1 | that, the lon | g-term export permits? |
|----|---------------|--|
| 2 | 30145 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, this |
| 3 | memorandum wa | s signed and submitted to cabinet by Mr. |
| 4 | Clark, who wa | s the Minister responsible for Foreign |
| 5 | Affairs, and | Mr. Clark was opposed to the project |
| 6 | because he fe | lt that it raised significant policy |
| 7 | issues for Ca | nada, for a German company, with a |
| 8 | subsidiary ba | sed in Canada, to export to a Middle East |
| 9 | country, and | it was giving rise to some serious |
| 10 | concerns. | |
| 11 | 30146 | Therefore, Mr. Clark, as it is |
| 12 | reflected in | this Memorandum to Cabinet, was opposed to |
| 13 | the project a | t that point in time. |
| 14 | 30147 | MR. BATTISTA: If I take you to Tab |
| 15 | 3, there is a | memo for you, prepared by "RRF". I take |
| 16 | it that was M | r. Fowler. |
| 17 | 30148 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 18 | 30149 | MR. BATTISTA: And there is a memo |
| 19 | that was prep | ared for you a memorandum by you to the |
| 20 | Prime Ministe | r, prepared for you, which sort of reviews |
| 21 | and raises al | l of the concerns, some of which you |
| 22 | highlighted h | ere. |
| 23 | 30150 | Is that correct? |
| 24 | 30151 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |
| 25 | correct. | |

| 1 | MR. BATTISTA: We have heard other | |
|----|---|---|
| 2 | testimony on this matter, so I will take you through | |
| 3 | them quickly. | |
| 4 | 30153 If we briefly resume, the important | |
| 5 | initial concerns were: the project could affect | |
| 6 | Canada's international relations | |
| 7 | That was one of the concerns. Is | |
| 8 | that correct? | |
| 9 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 10 | MR. BATTISTA: Thyssen insisted on a | |
| 11 | guaranteed export licence for the sale of military | |
| 12 | vehicles | |
| 13 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, export | |
| 14 | controls. | |
| 15 | MR. BATTISTA: Now, as I understand, | |
| 16 | it was rather exceptional for the government to grant | |
| 17 | such long-term export permits. | |
| 18 | 30159 Is that correct? | |
| 19 | 30160 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That is my | |
| 20 | understanding. | |
| 21 | MR. BATTISTA: What was the practice | |
| 22 | at the time? | |
| 23 | 30162 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I think it | |
| 24 | varied, depending on I think that every case would | |
| 25 | be considered, depending on what was being exported and | d |

| 1 | where it was being exported. |
|----|---|
| 2 | MR. BATTISTA: Third, the appearance |
| 3 | that Thyssen was trying to bypass German legislation. |
| 4 | 30164 I believe, in your memo you referred |
| 5 | to the fact that there was knowledge that Germany had |
| 6 | prevented another German company from selling in that |
| 7 | area, and the concern was that Thyssen may be bypassing |
| 8 | those regulatory provisions in Germany, if they were |
| 9 | allowed to do so in Canada. |
| 10 | 30165 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Correct. |
| 11 | MR. BATTISTA: Fourth, the cost of |
| 12 | the project at the time. |
| 13 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 14 | MR. BATTISTA: What can you tell us |
| 15 | about that? |
| 16 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Throughout, |
| 17 | one of the things that was lacking in this project was |
| 18 | a hard, precise, concrete business plan. As a result, |
| 19 | without this, it is very difficult to know exactly how |
| 20 | much it is going to cost. |
| 21 | 30170 And there was a distinction between |
| 22 | subsidies, or money, or grants that would be provided, |
| 23 | as compared to tax relief. But, in both cases, the |
| 24 | money is coming from the taxpayers, and so on and so |
| 25 | forth. |

| 1 | 30171 And, as it is well documented in th |
|----|---|
| 2 | files, how much you know, you have to assess these |
| 3 | investments in light of the number of jobs that would |
| 4 | be created, and so on, and how much per job would it |
| 5 | cost the Canadian taxpayers to proceed, and so on and |
| 6 | so forth. |
| 7 | That was one of the issues that was |
| 8 | being raised from time to time, where is the business |
| 9 | plan, and what is the feasibility, and how much would |
| 10 | it cost. |
| 11 | MR. BATTISTA: What you are telling |
| 12 | us is that this concern, or some of the concerns that |
| 13 | are raised here, as of 1986, are going to be raised, |
| 14 | sort of methodically, throughout the years of this |
| 15 | project, by the advisors PCO, DND, or other |
| 16 | government departments. |
| 17 | 30174 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, I thin |
| 18 | that the file established very clearly that, |
| 19 | throughout, my advice and the advice of my colleagues |
| 20 | who were the originators of most of these notes that |
| 21 | would initial or sign that, throughout, it was ver |
| 22 | consistent. |
| 23 | 30175 Again, I make a distinction, we wer |
| 24 | not opposed to the project, but we wanted to make sur |
| 25 | that all of these issues would be addressed. |

| 1 | 30176 MR | . BATTISTA: The last was the idea |
|----|----------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | of the plant being | in direct competition with another |
| 3 | manufacturer, Genera | al Motors. |
| 4 | 30177 TH | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, GM was |
| 5 | already established | in London, Ontario. |
| 6 | 5 30178 MR | . BATTISTA: I would refer you to |
| 7 | Tab 4, and I am goin | ng to go over it very briefly with |
| 8 | you. | |
| 9 | 30179 Wh | at we see in this tab is a memo |
| 10 | that you prepared fo | or the Prime Minister, and it's in |
| 11 | relation to a newspa | aper article that appeared, where it |
| 12 | had been rendered p | ublic that there was a serious |
| 13 | division within cab | inet. |
| 14 | 30180 Cc | rrect? |
| 15 | 30181 TH | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 16 | 30182 MR | . BATTISTA: So the project was |
| 17 | controversial at the | at time. Correct? |
| 18 | 3 30183 TH | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, I don't |
| 19 | know if I would use | the word "controversial", but there |
| 20 | were divergent views | s within the Public Service, surely, |
| 21 | and among ministers | about the project, and this was |
| 22 | reflected, to some | extent, in the Globe and Mail |
| 23 | article. | |
| 24 | 30184 MR | . BATTISTA: Yes, the Globe and |
| 25 | Mail simply highligh | nted the differences among cabinet |

| 1 | members on this issue. | |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | 30185 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 3 | MR. BATTISTA: I am going to take you | |
| 4 | to Tab 6, which is a memo for the Prime Minister, and | |
| 5 | it refers to a letter that was sent by Mr. Billy Joe | |
| 6 | MacLean, who was Nova Scotia's Minister of Culture, | |
| 7 | Recreation and Fitness, concerning the Thyssen | |
| 8 | proposal. | |
| 9 | Your memo is dated March 6th, 1986, | |
| 10 | and you are responding to a letter that he sent | |
| 11 | recently, and that was, I take it, after there had been | |
| 12 | a controversy that was raised within the media. | |
| 13 | 30188 Is that correct? | |
| 14 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 15 | MR. BATTISTA: At that point there | |
| 16 | was still important support in the Nova Scotia | |
| 17 | government for the project to go forward. | |
| 18 | 30191 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, for the | |
| 19 | reasons that were explained this morning by Senator | |
| 20 | Murray. | |
| 21 | MR. BATTISTA: And he explained them | |
| 22 | quite eloquently, in terms of job creation. | |
| 23 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 24 | MR. BATTISTA: So there was support | |
| 25 | from the Nova Scotia government on this matter. | |

| 1 | 30195 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
|----|----------------|--|
| 2 | 30196 | MR. BATTISTA: And I take it that the |
| 3 | letter you pre | epared for the Prime Minister and you |
| 4 | outline it in | this you say: |
| 5 | | "In your response, which is |
| 6 | | extremely general given the |
| 7 | | state of Government |
| 8 | | deliberations at this time" |
| 9 | 30197 | You thank him for his views and note |
| 10 | that they, alo | ong with those of others, will be |
| 11 | considered in | the government's decision on this issue. |
| 12 | 30198 | You also note Mr. Stevens' efforts to |
| 13 | encourage a bi | road range of industrial initiatives for |
| 14 | Cape Breton. | |
| 15 | 30199 | Correct? |
| 16 | 30200 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 17 | 30201 | MR. BATTISTA: So this would be an |
| 18 | example of wha | at you were telling us, that you don't say |
| 19 | no to the proj | ject, but you don't necessarily say yes to |
| 20 | it either. | |
| 21 | 30202 | Is that correct? |
| 22 | 30203 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. |
| 23 | 30204 | MR. BATTISTA: And we have your |
| 24 | letter at Tab | 7, which you prepared, signed by Mr. |
| 25 | Mulroney. | |

| 1 | 30205 Is th | nat correct? |
|----|------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 2 | 30206 THE H | HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 3 | 30207 MR. E | BATTISTA: I am now going to take |
| 4 | you to Tab 11, which i | s a memorandum to you from Mr. |
| 5 | Bilodeau. | |
| 6 | 30208 THE F | HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 7 | 30209 MR. E | BATTISTA: It is dated January |
| 8 | 8th, 1988. | |
| 9 | 30210 This | refers to the Thyssen proposal. |
| 10 | So we had the initial | cabinet meeting proposal in 1986, |
| 11 | we saw that there was | a controversy, the project sort |
| 12 | of went into a dormant | state at that point, and in 1988 |
| 13 | we see that there is a | reactivation of the file. |
| 14 | 30211 Would | d that be a fair statement? |
| 15 | 30212 THE F | HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 16 | 30213 MR. E | BATTISTA: I would direct your |
| 17 | attention to paragraph | 3 of the memo: |
| 18 | | "Before it will proceed, Thyssen |
| 19 | | requires a 'letter of intent' |
| 20 | | from the Government of Canada to |
| 21 | | direct a DND contract for 250 |
| 22 | | light armoured vehicles |
| 23 | | (contract value of about \$425 |
| 24 | | million)." |
| 25 | 30214 Corre | ect? |

| 1 | 30215 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
|----|--------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 2 | 30216 N | MR. BATTISTA: Then, I would take you |
| 3 | to page 2, the sec | ond paragraph: |
| 4 | | "The major new development since |
| 5 | | the autumn is an agreement |
| 6 | | between Thyssen and Lavalin |
| 7 | | that, if Thyssen secures the |
| 8 | | contract for armoured vehicles |
| 9 | | and if Lavalin takes over the |
| 10 | | Trenton Works now owned by |
| 11 | | Hawker Siddeley, Thyssen will |
| 12 | | direct half of the work |
| 13 | | generated by the armoured |
| 14 | | vehicle contract to Trenton |
| 15 | | Works." |
| 16 | 30217 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 17 | 30218 N | MR. BATTISTA: So that is part of the |
| 18 | proposal. | |
| 19 | 30219 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 20 | 30220 N | MR. BATTISTA: What we see here is |
| 21 | that, in the autum | n of `87 so we were in `86, it was |
| 22 | quiet, and then, i | n the autumn of `87, something was |
| 23 | reactivated, and n | ow the proposal is being enhanced, by |
| 24 | January 1988. Cor | rect? |
| 25 | 30221 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |

| 1 | cor | rrect. |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | 30222 | MR. BATTISTA: I would take you down |
| 3 | to | the fourth paragraph: |
| 4 | | "While the proposed |
| 5 | | multi-purpose plant may have |
| 6 | | some surface appeal, there are |
| 7 | | some important drawbacks. The |
| 8 | | concept requires forcing DND to |
| 9 | | choose particular suppliers and |
| 10 | | could result in a backlash from |
| 11 | | competing firms and regions." |
| 12 | 30223 | That is the concern that you talked |
| 13 | abo | out earlier, which was raised in `86, the concern of |
| 14 | cre | eating competition for a supplier. |
| 15 | 30224 | Correct? |
| 16 | 30225 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 17 | 30226 | MR. BATTISTA: The last paragraph on |
| 18 | pag | ge 3: |
| 19 | | "It seems likely that Thyssen |
| 20 | | will shortly present Canada with |
| 21 | | a deadline and that the major |
| 22 | | issues for Cabinet will still be |
| 23 | | the long-term viability of the |
| 24 | | project, whether it can be |
| 25 | | expanded into a multi-purpose |

| 1 | facility, and whether DND needs |
|----|---|
| 2 | or can afford the light armoured |
| 3 | vehicles. We do not know Mr. |
| 4 | Beatty's views on the matter." |
| 5 | 30227 That was the state of the situation |
| 6 | at the time, as you understood it? |
| 7 | 30228 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 8 | MR. BATTISTA: We heard Senator |
| 9 | Murray this morning talk about the idea of this project |
| 10 | turning into something more, and he also talked about |
| 11 | what you had mentioned, that there was a lack of |
| 12 | concrete proposals and concrete initiatives to get it |
| 13 | started. |
| 14 | Would you agree with that? |
| 15 | 30231 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, very |
| 16 | much so. |
| 17 | 30232 MR. BATTISTA: I will take you now to |
| 18 | Tab 12, which is a memo to you from Mr. Bilodeau, with |
| 19 | an attachment, a memo to the Prime Minister. |
| 20 | Just for the record, when all of |
| 21 | these memos are going back and forth, when you get a |
| 22 | memo and there is an attachment of a memo to the Prime |
| 23 | Minister, I take it that that was normally for your |
| 24 | signature comment, obviously, before, but for your |
| 25 | signature. |

| 1 | 30234 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, it has | |
|-----|---|-----|
| 2 | been the practice in the Privy Council Office since | |
| 3 | 1867 that most of the notes are signed by the Clerk, | |
| 4 | and usually the initials of the initiator are writter | 1 |
| 5 | at the bottom. Therefore, the Prime Minister, after | a |
| 6 | while, would know that "RRF" would be Bob Fowler, and | f |
| 7 | so on and so forth. | |
| 8 | MR. BATTISTA: Very good. | |
| 9 | 30236 In this memo of February 3rd, we se | е |
| L O | handwritten notes. Whose handwritten notes are they? | ? |
| L1 | 30237 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: These are | |
| L2 | mine. These are my handwritten notes. | |
| L3 | 30238 MR. BATTISTA: Can you read them, | |
| L4 | please? | |
| L5 | 30239 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Basically | |
| L6 | what I am saying is having received the note, I | |
| L7 | would return it to Bilodeau, so Ron is the initiator | of |
| L8 | that note, as you can see on the following page, page | 3 |
| L9 | 2, at the bottom. | |
| 20 | 30240 MR. BATTISTA: Yes. | |
| 21 | 30241 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Bilodeau wa | s |
| 22 | an assistant secretary to the cabinet, therefore, he | |
| 23 | was directly reporting to me for economic policy, and | £ |
| 24 | basically what I was saying to Bilodeau was that I ha | ave |
| 2.5 | noted his views. I am in agreement with the approach | |

| 1 | that he is suggesting, and I am thanking him. |
|----|---|
| 2 | Basically, what he is suggesting |
| 3 | is you have it at the bottom, what the approach |
| 4 | would suggest, but I have not raised any information |
| 5 | for the Prime Minister it would be to inform Thysser |
| 6 | that, although the government is interested in its |
| 7 | investment proposal, it will not consider a directed |
| 8 | contract, and so on. |
| 9 | 30243 What I am saying is that I am in |
| 10 | agreement with Bilodeau's suggestion, and so on. |
| 11 | Then, the handwritten comments at the |
| 12 | bottom of that page are from Bilodeau, and basically he |
| 13 | is saying that this file is not very encouraging. |
| 14 | Basically he said that, very likely, the project |
| 15 | wouldn't see the light of day. |
| 16 | That was, at that point in time, his |
| 17 | personal assessment of the file. |
| 18 | MR. BATTISTA: And what you said |
| 19 | earlier was that you shared his view, what is expressed |
| 20 | in that paragraph, and I take it that the note at the |
| 21 | bottom would that have come with the memo to you? |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 23 | MR. BATTISTA: So when the document |
| 24 | was signed, he would have handwritten this note on it |
| 25 | himself. |

| 1 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
|----|---|
| 2 | MR. BATTISTA: Now, simply, so that |
| 3 | we understand this, I would take it that Mr. Bilodeau's |
| 4 | memo to you was also written by someone else. |
| 5 | 30251 Is that correct? |
| 6 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, and you |
| 7 | have their names at the bottom. It's Mr. Wernick and |
| 8 | Madam Hurtubise. |
| 9 | MR. BATTISTA: So what we are seeing |
| 10 | here is that Mr. Bilodeau read the memo that was sent |
| 11 | to you |
| 12 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 13 | MR. BATTISTA: agreed with it, |
| 14 | obviously, and then put a little handnote at the |
| 15 | bottom, indicating that the file seems to be not too |
| 16 | encouraging, and it says : |
| 17 | "Mais nous le suivons de près"? |
| 18 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. |
| 19 | MR. BATTISTA: So they are following |
| 20 | the process, nonetheless. |
| 21 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 22 | MR. BATTISTA: There is your memo to |
| 23 | the Prime Minister that accompanies this document, and |
| 24 | I would direct your attention to the last page of the |
| 25 | document, which is page 2, at the last paragraph: |

| 1 | "A number of Ministers have a |
|----|---|
| 2 | keen interest in the Thyssen |
| 3 | proposal: Senator Murray" |
| 4 | 30260 we heard this morning: |
| 5 | "Mr. Beatty, Mr. Clark, and Mr. |
| 6 | de Cotret. The key issue |
| 7 | remains the requirement for |
| 8 | directed defence procurement. |
| 9 | Potential suppliers in other |
| 10 | regions could object strongly if |
| 11 | they feel excluded from these |
| 12 | projects." |
| 13 | That was the opinion you expressed |
| 14 | then. |
| 15 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 16 | MR. BATTISTA: I will take you now to |
| 17 | Tab 13. This is a July 19th, 1988 memorandum for the |
| 18 | Prime Minister. In it you provide an analysis of the |
| 19 | Understanding in Principle. |
| 20 | Now, you heard the testimony of |
| 21 | Senator Murray this morning. What can you tell us |
| 22 | about the UIP signing which occurred in September? |
| 23 | We are now in July, we know this is |
| 24 | being prepared, we know this is something that is a |
| 25 | commitment. We saw in the letter of January 1988 that |

| 1 | Thyssen was looking for such a commitment in order to | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | go forward. The PCO civil servants are raising serious | | |
| 3 | concerns about this. There is pressure from the | | |
| 4 | company to get something done. The government seems to | | |
| 5 | be interested in promoting jobs. You are saying: We | | |
| 6 | have to be careful. | | |
| 7 | 30266 Explain to us what is going on with | | |
| 8 | the UIP. | | |
| 9 | 30267 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: My | | |
| 10 | recollection is that we were very much concerned about | | |
| 11 | the degree, or lack thereof, of enforceability of the | | |
| 12 | document, and the views being expressed were that, if | | |
| 13 | this was going to bind the Crown the Government of | | |
| 14 | Canada then it had to go to cabinet. | | |
| 15 | There is on the file an exchange | | |
| 16 | between the then Chief of Staff, my colleague, Mr. | | |
| 17 | Burney, and Ward Elcock, who was the Chief Legal | | |
| 18 | Officer in the Privy Council Office. Mr. Burney was | | |
| 19 | keen to find out what was the degree of enforceability | | |
| 20 | if any, in what was being proposed, and it was a | | |
| 21 | question of toning down the wording to make sure that | | |
| 22 | this would not create a commitment on the part of the | | |
| 23 | Crown. | | |
| 24 | 30269 MR. BATTISTA: The Commissioner asked | | |
| 25 | questions this morning. Can you help us understand wh | | |

| 1 | it would be important to sign a document which |
|----|--|
| 2 | indicates that there is an intention, but you want to |
| 3 | make sure that that intention cannot be enforced? |
| 4 | 30270 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: It's a very |
| 5 | good question, and I suppose that the best answer is |
| 6 | the one that was expressed earlier by Senator Murray, |
| 7 | that it was a way to keep a glimpse of hope alive that |
| 8 | this project could see the light of day one day. |
| 9 | 30271 But you understand that there was a |
| 10 | divergence of views between those who wanted to keep |
| 11 | the project alive and those of us who were insisting |
| 12 | that due process be followed. Therefore, if this was |
| 13 | not going to cabinet, if an Understanding in |
| 14 | Principle just the phrase, Understanding in |
| 15 | Principle usually it's an Agreement in Principle. |
| 16 | Why an Understanding in Principle? |
| 17 | 30272 So every word in it was coined in |
| 18 | such a way that it would reduce the degree of |
| 19 | commitment. |
| 20 | The promoters of the project felt |
| 21 | that a UIP, an Understanding in Principle, was |
| 22 | required, and we in the Public Service who felt that |
| 23 | the exposure of the Crown should be limited were |
| 24 | insisting that to dilute or water down whatever was |
| 25 | put forward, if something was required to be put |

| 1 | forward. | |
|-----|-----------|--|
| 2 | 30274 | Therefore, we were trying, basically, |
| 3 | to limit | the potential liabilities of the Government of |
| 4 | Canada. | |
| 5 | 30275 | MR. BATTISTA: I would refer you to |
| 6 | the last | paragraph in the memo at Tab 13. Your |
| 7 | conclusio | n is: |
| 8 | | "While an investment of this |
| 9 | | magnitude with an important |
| LO | | employment potential would be of |
| L1 | | significant benefit to the Cape |
| L2 | | Breton economy, I urge you |
| L3 | | personally to request that due |
| L4 | | process be followed in this |
| L5 | | case." |
| L6 | 30276 | You are speaking to the Prime |
| L7 | Minister | at this point. Correct? |
| L8 | 30277 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| L9 | 30278 | MR. BATTISTA: |
| 20 | | "This would allow the major |
| 21 | | concerns of key departments to |
| 22 | | be addressed. I would recommend |
| 23 | | that Senator Murray be asked to |
| 24 | | prepare a Memorandum for |
| 2.5 | | consideration in the normal |

| 1 | manner by Cabinet and Treasury | |
|----|--------------------------------|---|
| 2 | | Board. The PCO will ensure that |
| 3 | | proper Ministerial consideration |
| 4 | | is arranged on high priority |
| 5 | | basis." |
| 6 | 30279 | You are urging the Prime Minister, |
| 7 |] | personally, to intervene on this matter? |
| 8 | 30280 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: To make |
| 9 | ; | sure not necessarily to intervene, but to make sure |
| 10 | | that he would support us in ensuring that due process |
| 11 | 7 | was being followed. |
| 12 | 30281 | We were not opposing the project, but |
| 13 | , | we had the capacity to slow down the project a lot. |
| 14 | r | Therefore, it was to be expected that the proponents of |
| 15 | 1 | the project would complain about the fact that we were |
| 16 | : | insisting on a process to be followed, and so on, so we |
| 17 | , | were saying to the Prime Minister: Let's make sure |
| 18 | 1 | that if some ministers complain that we are stalling |
| 19 | , | this, you will give us your full support. |
| 20 | 30282 | MR. BATTISTA: Mr. Tellier, you may |
| 21 |] | have explained it in between the lines, but when you |
| 22 | 1 | talk about the process, that the process be followed, |
| 23 | 7 | what process are you referring to? |
| 24 | 30283 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: The process |
| 25 | : | for a project like this due process is that the |

| 1 | proponents, either in an unsolicited way or as part of |
|----|---|
| 2 | a bidding process, come forward and they go to the |
| 3 | authorities who have the mandate to procure, to |
| 4 | purchase whatever is being offered. |
| 5 | In something like this, all of the |
| 6 | dimensions that have been mentioned have to be |
| 7 | addressed, and that is usually done in an |
| 8 | interdepartmental fashion, to use the jargon, where you |
| 9 | have in this case, ACOA a senior official, not |
| 10 | necessarily a deputy head the first time around, |
| 11 | basically bringing his colleagues together, with or |
| 12 | without the input of the proponents in this case, |
| 13 | Thyssen-Bear Head Industries and basically reviewing |
| 14 | the project. |
| 15 | 30285 At a meeting like this you would have |
| 16 | somebody from the Department of Finance, you would have |
| 17 | somebody from the Treasury Board, in this case you |
| 18 | would have somebody, very likely, from the Export |
| 19 | Development Corporation, you would have somebody from |
| 20 | External Affairs, from National Defence, and so on and |
| 21 | so forth. |
| 22 | This would be the way and then it |
| 23 | would move up one level. |
| 24 | We used to have committees of deputy |
| 25 | ministers, one on social policy and one on economic |

| 1 | policy. We were meeting once a week. |
|-----|---|
| 2 | 30288 Therefore, when a project like this |
| 3 | was ready, then the deputy minister of the sponsoring |
| 4 | department in this case, very likely, National |
| 5 | Defence would bring it to that level, and then it |
| 6 | would be blessed and it would be ready to go to |
| 7 | cabinet, and then, in a briefing note to the Prime |
| 8 | Minister because we would, before every cabinet |
| 9 | meeting and every cabinet committee meeting that the PM |
| LO | would chair and the Prime Minister would chair the |
| L1 | cabinet committee on Priorities and Planning we |
| L2 | would give a briefing note to the Prime Minister, and |
| L3 | in that briefing note we would report the process that |
| L4 | I have just described: This memorandum to cabinet, |
| L5 | from Mr. So-and-so, has been reviewed, and a source of |
| L6 | funds has been identified. The Department of Finance |
| L7 | has given its blessing, External Affairs, and so on. |
| L8 | And we would, in those cases and |
| L9 | it's not in every case that there is consensus we |
| 20 | would say to the Prime Minister in the briefing note: |
| 21 | You should know that So-and-so is very much in support, |
| 22 | and you should know that So-and-so is very much |
| 23 | against, and what have you. |
| 24 | 30290 So that when the Prime Minister |
| 2.5 | chairs the meeting, he knows exactly what are the |

| 1 | forces at play, and he can steer the discussion, and so | | |
|----|---|---|--|
| 2 | on and | so forth, by drawing people out and what have | |
| 3 | you. | | |
| 4 | 30291 | That is what is due process. It's | |
| 5 | not a d | question of stalling for the sake of stalling, it | |
| 6 | is just | to make sure that when ministers take a | |
| 7 | decisio | on, especially if taxpayers' money is being used, | |
| 8 | it is a | a decision that makes sense, and that everything | |
| 9 | has bee | en considered. | |
| 10 | 30292 | Very often the objections being | |
| 11 | raised | by officials in one department or one agency, | |
| 12 | and so | on, are overruled, because, in the final | |
| 13 | analys | s, the Public Service is there to assist in | |
| 14 | definin | ng problems and working out options, but it is | |
| 15 | for the | e decision-makers, i.e., the elected officials, | |
| 16 | to call | the shots and to decide. | |
| 17 | 30293 | Throughout this process, for five | |
| 18 | years, | we were just saying: Somebody has to focus on | |
| 19 | the re | lationship with Israel. We are talking about | |
| 20 | Thysser | 1. | |
| 21 | 30294 | Therefore, when you have a letter | |
| 22 | here, w | when Mr. Clark comes back from Israel, you know | |
| 23 | that he | e is being told by the Prime Minister of Israel | |
| 24 | that th | nis would create a serious problem. | |
| 25 | 30295 | We are not saying that this is | |

| 1 | necessarily a serious problem, but somebody, somewhere | |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | has to focus on the issue, and if the decision is tak | |
| 3 | to proceed, in spite of the objections, and so on and | |
| 4 | so forth, it is done in an enlightened fashion. | |
| 5 | That is what we call due process. | |
| 6 | This is what we had been arguing | |
| 7 | throughout on that file. | |
| 8 | 30298 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Just let me | |
| 9 | ask you something, because you have raised the issue | |
| 10 | and I have read the documents. It seems to me that the | |
| 11 | majority of people within the Public Service, and | |
| 12 | perhaps some ministers, were really against this | |
| 13 | project ever going ahead. | |
| 14 | 30299 Is that correct? | |
| 15 | For reasons that you have | |
| 16 | articulated. | |
| 17 | 30301 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. Were | |
| 18 | they against? As far as the Privy Council Office is | |
| 19 | concerned, I think that all of these notes were not | |
| 20 | necessarily against the project, but, again, I am | |
| 21 | making the distinction, there are issues here, and they | |
| 22 | need to be addressed. | |
| 23 | 30302 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: And you | |
| 24 | raised an issue and I want to ask you this, if you | |
| 25 | can answer it. You raised the issue about Mr. Clark | |

| 1 | having been in Israel and having heard about this and |
|----|---|
| 2 | coming back. I notice in one of the notes that there |
| 3 | is a reference to the background of the founder of |
| 4 | Thyssen being a Nazi. |
| 5 | 30303 Why was that necessary? |
| 6 | 30304 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Rightly or |
| 7 | wrongly, in doing the research on the file, some of the |
| 8 | people working on the file felt, again rightly or |
| 9 | wrongly, that it was relevant, in order of sensitivity, |
| 10 | especially in the Middle East, to draw attention to the |
| 11 | fact that Thyssen was, or is alleged to have been, the |
| 12 | major arms supplier of the German government before and |
| 13 | during the Second World War. |
| 14 | I am not debating the point, Mr. |
| 15 | Commissioner, of whether that point was relevant, and |
| 16 | so on and so forth, but obviously the individuals |
| 17 | working on the file came to the conclusion that that |
| 18 | was a fact that had to be brought to the attention of |
| 19 | ministers. |
| 20 | 30306 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Would you |
| 21 | agree or disagree, sir, with the proposition that that |
| 22 | kind of statement might be the very kind of thing that |
| 23 | would scare politicians away from a project like this? |
| 24 | 30307 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. As you |
| 25 | know, the Middle East situation is a very complex one. |

People have divergent views on it, and so on and so 1 forth, so yes. 2 If it had been -- I don't know --3 30308 Opel, the GM sub in Germany, as opposed to Thyssen, would it have been different? I don't know, but --5 6 30309 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: You indicated, Mr. Tellier, that policies from various 7 8 departments had to be considered. This was a Foreign Affairs policy that had to be considered. 30310 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Very much so. 10 11 30311 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay, thanks. 12 30312 MR. BATTISTA: Commissioner, thank 13 you for those follow-up questions. We are at 12:30, it might be a good time to break, and we can resume this 14 15 afternoon. 16 30313 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right, thank you very much. 17 18 30314 We will recess for lunch and come 19 back at 2 o'clock this afternoon. 20 --- Upon recessing at 12:30 p.m. / Suspension à 12 h 30 --- Upon resuming at 2:00 p.m. / Reprise à 14 h 00 21 22 30315 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Good 23 afternoon. Be seated, please. 30316 Mr. Battista...? 24 25 30317 MR. BATTISTA: Yes. Thank you,

| 1 | | Commissioner. |
|----|-------|---|
| 2 | 30318 | So good afternoon, everyone. |
| 3 | 30319 | Mr. Tellier, just before we move on, |
| 4 | | we are still on Tab 14, the memorandum to the Prime |
| 5 | | Minister. We have seen many memorandums to the Prime |
| 6 | | Minister. You have signed most of the ones we have had |
| 7 | | to deal with here at the Commission. |
| 8 | 30320 | To your knowledge, does the Prime |
| 9 | | Minister get these memorandums personally? Does he |
| 10 | | read them? Do they go to the Chief of Staff only? |
| 11 | | What is your experience? |
| 12 | 30321 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, I can |
| 13 | | speak only for this Prime Minister that I was closely |
| 14 | | associated with, but they would go directly to the |
| 15 | | Prime Minister. |
| 16 | 30322 | The practice is one where it doesn't |
| 17 | | go through the Prime Minister's office. The practice |
| 18 | | is one where unless it is extremely urgent, towards the |
| 19 | | end of the day they are all put together in a special |
| 20 | | briefcase and they are hand-delivered to wherever the |
| 21 | | Prime Minister is, whether at his office on Parliament |
| 22 | | Hill or at 24 Sussex, and so on. |
| 23 | 30323 | I know that Mr. Mulroney was reading. |
| 24 | | He was an avid reader, and he would read most if not |
| 25 | | all of the stuff that we would send him. And from time |

| 1 | to time, as it is shown in some of the files, you know |
|----|--|
| 2 | he would return the memo with a brief comment or a |
| 3 | paragraph underlined in the margin. |
| 4 | 30324 So this Prime Minister that I was |
| 5 | associated with was reading a lot of documents. |
| 6 | 30325 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. Would it occur |
| 7 | sometimes also that you would discuss the documents |
| 8 | during your meetings or your telephone calls? |
| 9 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. Yes, |
| 10 | indeed. So very often his feedback on something would |
| 11 | be over the telephone. |
| 12 | MR. BATTISTA: So that is how you |
| 13 | have personal direct knowledge that these memos would |
| 14 | get to him and he would read them? |
| 15 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. Yes. |
| 16 | 30329 MR. BATTISTA: I'm going to take you |
| 17 | to Tab 17. We discussed earlier the signing of the UI |
| 18 | and I indicated if I can ask the Registrar, |
| 19 | Ms Chalifoux, if we can give the witness P-37. |
| 20 | I mentioned yesterday to Mr. Landry |
| 21 | for my colleagues, because there was a document that |
| 22 | was not in the binders but that was referred to |
| 23 | yesterday, P-37, Tab 14 for my colleagues. |
| 24 | 30331 The reason I bring this up is because |
| 25 | they are complementary documents to Tab 17. So for my |

| 1 | colleagues. |
|----|---|
| 2 | You have had an opportunity to look |
| 3 | at these documents, Mr. Tellier, the ones that I am |
| 4 | referring to now? |
| 5 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 6 | MR. BATTISTA: The additional |
| 7 | documents? |
| 8 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 9 | MR. BATTISTA: So we see here on Tab |
| 10 | 17 there is a note indicating that: |
| 11 | "We understand that Mr. MacKay |
| 12 | and Mr. McKnight, with the |
| 13 | agreement of PMO, agreed last |
| 14 | night that Mr. McKnight would |
| 15 | send an anodyne letter of |
| 16 | comfort to Thyssen Industrie AG. |
| 17 | The letter (draft attached) |
| 18 | would note the Government's |
| 19 | long-term intent to acquire a |
| 20 | fleet of military trucks, and |
| 21 | offers Thyssen the opportunity |
| 22 | to participate in tendering on |
| 23 | the contract, subject to its |
| 24 | ability to meet technical |
| 25 | specifications. |

| 1 | | After consulting with Ward |
|-----|-------------------|---|
| 2 | | Elcock, we have provided |
| 3 | | comments back to PMO, with the |
| 4 | | intent of ensuring that no legal |
| 5 | | obligation on the part of the |
| 6 | | Government is engendered by this |
| 7 | | letter to Thyssen." |
| 8 | 30337 | Now, this morning in his testimony |
| 9 | Senator Murray al | so referred to this point. |
| LO | 30338 | Can you comment on that? |
| L1 | 30339 | I think you had no specific |
| L2 | recollection of t | chis memorandum episode in 1990. Am I |
| L3 | correct? | |
| L4 | 30340 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |
| L5 | correct. Until t | this was brought to my attention this |
| L6 | morning | |
| L7 | 30341 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes. Yes. |
| L8 | 30342 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I had no |
| L9 | recollection what | soever of that other communications |
| 20 | that had been sig | gned by these two Ministers. |
| 21 | 30343 | MR. BATTISTA: Now that you have |
| 22 | taken cognizance | of the memo, the memo to Mr. Protti |
| 23 | from Maureen Smit | th and the contents where she indicates |
| 24 | that there was a | desire to have this memorandum signed, |
| 2.5 | the reason being | that Thyssen was going to hold a Board |

| 1 | of Governors or Board of Directors meeting and that |
|----|---|
| 2 | they needed some kind of indication, otherwise they |
| 3 | might decide to move this project to the United States. |
| 4 | Does this refresh your memory in any |
| 5 | way when I am bringing this up to you? |
| 6 | 30345 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I must say |
| 7 | that no, not really. |
| 8 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 9 | 30347 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Not really. |
| 10 | 30348 MR. BATTISTA: Fine. All right. So |
| 11 | we will move on. |
| 12 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: But again, |
| 13 | when I look at the memo that you have under Tab 17 |
| 14 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes? The memo to |
| 15 | you? |
| 16 | 30351 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: And I am |
| 17 | referring to the draft letter which is contained there. |
| 18 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes. Yes. |
| 19 | 30353 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: It is the |
| 20 | kind of comments that would come from people in the |
| 21 | Privy Council Office trying to reduce to the bare |
| 22 | minimum any negative exposure for the government. So |
| 23 | if you look at these suggested changes, they are all, |
| 24 | you know, going in the same direction. |
| 25 | MR. BATTISTA: A little bit like the |

| 1 | UIP. |
|----|---|
| 2 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 3 | MR. BATTISTA: The same principle. |
| 4 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 5 | 30358 MR. BATTISTA: In other words, not to |
| 6 | make the idea die, but at the same time no undertaking |
| 7 | to make it go forward. |
| 8 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 9 | 30360 MR. BATTISTA: I would refer you to |
| 10 | Tab 18. This is a "Memorandum for the Prime Minister". |
| 11 | It is dated February 5, 1990, reference to a meeting |
| 12 | between Mr. Stanley I would imagine Stanley Hartt, |
| 13 | Chief of Staff of the PMO at the time and Mr. Schreiber |
| 14 | that is to take place in the next few days. |
| 15 | Do you recall the purpose of the |
| 16 | meeting and the outcome of that meeting? Can you talk |
| 17 | to us about that? |
| 18 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 19 | 30363 MR. BATTISTA: Do you recall the |
| 20 | meeting? |
| 21 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No, I don't. |
| 22 | 30365 MR. BATTISTA: You don't recall? |
| 23 | 30366 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No, I don't |
| 24 | remember. I don't remember Stanley Hartt basically |
| 25 | meeting with these two Ministers, and so on. Obviously |

| 1 | Ron Bilodeau was there, you know, as it is said in the |
|----|--|
| 2 | first paragraph, representing |
| 3 | MR. BATTISTA: Yourself. |
| 4 | 30368 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: me, |
| 5 | myself, and so on and so forth. But no, I don't |
| 6 | disagree that the meeting took place obviously. But do |
| 7 | I have a personal recollection of this? My answer is |
| 8 | no. |
| 9 | 30369 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. In your |
| 10 | conclusion you state: |
| 11 | "Stanley will be meeting Mr. |
| 12 | Schreiber on Friday. We will |
| 13 | keep you informed of the outcome |
| 14 | of the DND/Thyssen discussions, |
| 15 | but it appears clear that a |
| 16 | major military procurement from |
| 17 | Thyssen is not a likely option |
| 18 | for the foreseeable future, |
| 19 | unless DND priorities and |
| 20 | requirements change |
| 21 | unpredictably." |
| 22 | This is in keeping with your sort of |
| 23 | constant comment on this matter. |
| 24 | 30371 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Being very |
| 25 | consistent. |

| 1 | MR. BATTISTA: And if we follow this |
|----|---|
| 2 | through, this is February '90, this is shortly after |
| 3 | that sort of letter of comfort was issued to Thyssen. |
| 4 | 30373 Is that correct? |
| 5 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Correct. |
| 6 | MR. BATTISTA: We have now Tab 19. |
| 7 | The first part is a French copy of the letter. I will |
| 8 | refer you to the second half of the tab. This is a |
| 9 | letter from Mr. Fowler to Mr. Lesaux. |
| 10 | 30376 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: If I'm not |
| 11 | mistaken, the letter addressed to Lesaux and the letter |
| 12 | addressed to me is the same, isn't it? |
| 13 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes. |
| 14 | 30378 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: And basically |
| 15 | one is in French and one is in English. |
| 16 | MR. BATTISTA: Exactly. |
| 17 | 30380 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: But it is as |
| 18 | a result of the meeting that Mr. Fowler had convened, |
| 19 | think it was on February 5, you know, basically |
| 20 | bringing all the parties together to really take stock |
| 21 | of where it was. |
| 22 | And what Mr. Fowler is saying to me |
| 23 | here or to Mr. Lesaux is basically these are the points |
| 24 | that we have covered and the parties by now should know |
| 25 | where they stand. |

| 1 | 30382 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. Is it fair to |
|----|--|
| 2 | say that at this meeting maybe something important |
| 3 | occurred in the sense that both sides agreed that ther |
| 4 | may have been some fundamental misunderstandings or |
| 5 | misperceptions from the government side looking at the |
| 6 | Thyssen proposals and from Thyssen their perspective o |
| 7 | what the government was doing here? |
| 8 | 30383 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Very much so. |
| 9 | It was an attempt, you know, to clear the air because |
| 10 | Mr. Schreiber had argued all the time throughout that |
| 11 | process, these whatever three years or four years, tha |
| 12 | misrepresentations were being made; that he was not |
| 13 | that Thyssen was not getting their day in court, and s |
| 14 | on and so forth. |
| 15 | And if you look at the list of |
| 16 | attendees of that meeting held by the Deputy Minister |
| 17 | of National Defence, it was very extensive. Everybody |
| 18 | was invited. |
| 19 | 30385 MR. BATTISTA: In this letter we will |
| 20 | look at the last page, second-to-last paragraph: |
| 21 | "With regard to the need for |
| 22 | military vehicles, you will note |
| 23 | from the enclosed record of |
| 24 | discussion that the company was |
| 25 | given an overview of the |

| 1 | | Canadian Forces' future |
|-----|-------|--|
| 2 | | requirements." |
| 3 | 30386 | Skip a sentence. |
| 4 | | "Specifically, no decisions on |
| 5 | | future armoured vehicle |
| 6 | | procurement could be anticipated |
| 7 | | within the next three to four |
| 8 | | years and no production |
| 9 | | envisaged within the next five |
| 10 | | to six years." |
| 11 | 30387 | Those were things that were discussed |
| 12 | a | that meeting as was reported to you? |
| 13 | 30388 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 14 | 30389 | MR. BATTISTA: And in the conclusion, |
| 15 | I | will draw your attention to the last sentence: |
| 16 | | "Officials concluded that the |
| 17 | | Government would no doubt |
| 18 | | welcome a decision by Thyssen to |
| 19 | | set up a manufacturing plant in |
| 20 | | Canada on the basis of a full |
| 21 | | understanding of these |
| 22 | | realities." |
| 23 | 30390 | So an image was given to them in |
| 24 | t | rms of what may be needs, what may not probably be |
| 2.5 | f | reseeable in terms of needs, and if Thyssen is |

| 1 | capable of adjusting to that they can still hold on to |
|----|---|
| 2 | the dream, if we can use that expression. |
| 3 | 30391 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, their |
| 4 | investment would have been you know, would be |
| 5 | welcome, but it was an attempt to clarify the |
| 6 | situation, saying if you are doing the investment on |
| 7 | the basis that there is a commitment, you know, there |
| 8 | is no commitment at this point in time, and it may take |
| 9 | a significant amount of time before, you know, we |
| 10 | procure that kind of equipment. |
| 11 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I am going to |
| 12 | take you now to Tab 22. |
| 13 | 30393 So after February 5th there is a |
| 14 | meeting with several officials, government officials |
| 15 | and Thyssen representatives, and we now have the July |
| 16 | 1990. |
| 17 | There is a letter to you from |
| 18 | Mr. Schreiber. Do you recall this letter? Do you |
| 19 | recall receiving this letter? |
| 20 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, yes in |
| 21 | reviewing the file over the last 10 days, you know, I |
| 22 | saw this letter. I must say that I have a clear |
| 23 | recollection of two meetings that I had with |
| 24 | Mr. Schreiber, but no recollection of that meeting. |
| 25 | 30396 Therefore obviously there is a record |

| 1 | here so I am not arguing that this meeting did not take |
|----|---|
| 2 | place, but unlike the other two where I met with |
| 3 | Mr. Schreiber, this one between Mr. Schreiber, myself |
| 4 | and Mr. MacKay, this one I have no recollection |
| 5 | whatsoever. |
| 6 | 30397 So it is only in reviewing the file |
| 7 | over the last 10 days that, you know, I was aware that |
| 8 | that meeting had taken place because I had no |
| 9 | recollection of it. |
| 10 | 30398 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. In the letter, |
| 11 | the second paragraph, Mr. Schreiber says: |
| 12 | "I am very encouraged by the |
| 13 | Prime Minister's support in this |
| 14 | project." |
| 15 | 30399 What can you tell us about that at |
| 16 | that time, July 1990? |
| 17 | 30400 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, I can |
| 18 | only speak about myself. The Prime Minister has never |
| 19 | in any way, shape or form, on this project or any other |
| 20 | project, exercised any pressure on me. |
| 21 | Let me expand a bit, if I may, |
| 22 | Mr. Commissioner. |
| 23 | 30402 When I was invited by the Prime |
| 24 | Minister to serve as his Clerk of the Privy Council, |
| 25 | the Drime Minister and T we had a conversation and T |

| 1 | said to the Prime Minister: Prime Minister, yo | ı know, |
|----|--|----------|
| 2 | if I accept this job, you have to understand I'm | m not |
| 3 | going to tell you what you want to hear. I am | going to |
| 4 | give you my views and tell you the story the way | y it is. |
| 5 | And the Prime Minister said that is exactly wha | Ξ I |
| 6 | want. | |
| 7 | 30403 And throughout our association | we |
| 8 | would argue from time to time a given point of | view. |
| 9 | But the Prime Minister on this file or any other | r file |
| 10 | during my seven years never tried to exercise p | ressure |
| 11 | on me. | |
| 12 | And on some occasions, some of | the |
| 13 | people around him at meetings would say well, Po | aul, |
| 14 | what about this and what about that, and the Pr | ime |
| 15 | Minister would intervene and save let's drop it | . We |
| 16 | know that Paul is not going to change his mind. | |
| 17 | 30405 So therefore the Prime Minister | r, you |
| 18 | know, was reading the notes that I was signing | |
| 19 | originated by my colleagues, colleagues that I | nad |
| 20 | selected, in whom I have total confidence. So | the |
| 21 | Prime Minister would not try to exercise pressur | re on me |
| 22 | when he knew that if Bob Fowler, Harry Swain and | d Ron |
| 23 | Bilodeau had convinced me that due process shou | ld be |
| 24 | followed. | |
| 25 | 30406 So therefore at any point in t | ime |

| 1 | there was never any pressure on this file or any other |
|----|--|
| 2 | file during my association with Mr. Mulroney, because |
| 3 | that was very much the modus operandi that we had |
| 4 | together. |
| 5 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I am going to |
| 6 | refer you to Tab 23. It is a memorandum from you to |
| 7 | the Prime Minister. It is dated July 12, 1990 and it |
| 8 | obviously refers to the meeting. |
| 9 | You start by: |
| 10 | "As you had requested, I met |
| 11 | recently with Elmer MacKay and |
| 12 | Karlheinz Schreiber, Chairman of |
| 13 | Bear Head Industries Ltd., to |
| 14 | discuss the Thyssen initiative." |
| 15 | And you go on. |
| 16 | 30410 Do you recall that the Prime Minister |
| 17 | had asked you to meet them? You don't recall that? |
| 18 | 30411 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No. |
| 19 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 20 | 30413 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: And what I |
| 21 | suspect, you know, reflecting on this and seeing the |
| 22 | concrete evidence that that meeting took place, I |
| 23 | suspect that, you know, I would attend all Cabinet |
| 24 | meetings. I would attend all the meetings of the |
| 25 | Cabinet Committee on Priorities. Ministers would come |

| 1 | and go. They would come and talk to me, and so on and |
|----|---|
| 2 | so forth, and my construction is that at one point in |
| 3 | time Mr. MacKay said to me, Paul, would you mind to |
| 4 | meet with Mr. Schreiber and I would have said, as it |
| 5 | was perfectly legitimate on my part to say, sure, |
| 6 | Minister, and so on. |
| 7 | 30414 So whether it was right then and |
| 8 | there or whether it was later, I don't know. |
| 9 | 30415 But do I remember that specific |
| 10 | meeting per se? I don't. |
| 11 | 30416 MR. BATTISTA: But in this case it |
| 12 | would be the Prime Minister who would have asked you to |
| 13 | meet Mr. MacKay. |
| 14 | 30417 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No, I have no |
| 15 | recollection of that. |
| 16 | 30418 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. In the third |
| 17 | paragraph of that letter it says: |
| 18 | "As the discussions have been |
| 19 | going on for almost 6 years, Mr. |
| 20 | Schreiber feels that the |
| 21 | Government should now come to a |
| 22 | decision so the project can |
| 23 | either be pursued or dropped by |
| 24 | the company. I agreed that we |
| 25 | were fast reaching decision time |

| 1 | and, although a number of major |
|----|--|
| 2 | and difficult issues are raised |
| 3 | by the project, the Government |
| 4 | should come to a decision |
| 5 | sooner, rather than later, if it |
| 6 | is the case that there is |
| 7 | political will to pursue the |
| 8 | project." |
| 9 | What would you be referring to when |
| LO | you say if there is political will to pursue the |
| L1 | project? |
| L2 | 30420 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, the |
| L3 | public servants or the Public Service, especially you |
| L4 | know are represented by the people in the Privy Counci |
| L5 | office but elsewhere in other departments, were |
| L6 | expressing strong not objections but concerns about |
| L7 | that project. |
| L8 | But you know, recognition here that, |
| L9 | you know, it's not for Deputy Ministers or their |
| 20 | advisers to decide. It is very much for the Ministers |
| 21 | So therefore, you know, if Ministers having considered |
| 22 | these various addressed these various concerns were |
| 23 | going to decide to proceed, now was the time to |
| 24 | proceed. |
| 25 | 30422 I think Mr. Schreiber had a point and |

| 1 | Thyssen had a point. It took a long time, you know, to |
|----|---|
| 2 | bring this to decision point. One could debate whose |
| 3 | fault this is and so on, but you know that project was |
| 4 | in the hopper for a long time. |
| 5 | 30423 So therefore the note says, you know, |
| 6 | there is a complaint and it is a legitimate complaint |
| 7 | that it is taking a long time to bring this to a |
| 8 | decision. |
| 9 | To go back, Mr. Battista, to one of |
| 10 | your previous questions, I think that our expectations |
| 11 | of the February 5th meeting called by the Deputy |
| 12 | Minister of National Defence, you know, in the presence |
| 13 | of the Chief of the Defence Staff and the ADM |
| 14 | responsible for procurement and so on, we had hoped |
| 15 | that this would bring this thing to an end, and so on, |
| 16 | one way or the other. |
| 17 | I mean, Thyssen could have said well, |
| 18 | in light of this, you know, we are backing off; or no, |
| 19 | we are still interested to proceed but under different |
| 20 | circumstances, and so on. |
| 21 | 30426 And obviously here we are six months |
| 22 | later and the issue is still alive. |
| 23 | MR. BATTISTA: We have at Tab 24 a |
| 24 | letter that you write to Mr. Schreiber following the |
| 25 | meeting, and I draw your attention to the |

| 1 | second-to-last sentence in the second paragraph. |
|----|--|
| 2 | 30428 You say: |
| 3 | "However, an investment of this |
| 4 | size in one of Canada's regions |
| 5 | of slower economic growth would |
| 6 | certainly have positive |
| 7 | benefits. The Government will |
| 8 | therefore have to weigh all |
| 9 | these types of considerations |
| 10 | carefully in coming to a |
| 11 | conclusion about the project." |
| 12 | 30429 So you raise major issues of concern |
| 13 | and a legitimate growth and development of the region |
| 14 | and you are aware of those concerns. |
| 15 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. |
| 16 | MR. BATTISTA: We now go to August |
| 17 | 10, 1990, so we are progressing along in the same |
| 18 | months. There is a memorandum from you to the Prime |
| 19 | Minister. This seems to be a follow-up to the memo you |
| 20 | sent him in July of that same year and you have a |
| 21 | handwritten note: |
| 22 | "PM Vos directives s.v.p." |
| 23 | What would that mean? |
| 24 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, again, |
| 25 | it was an attempt to get an expression on the part of |

| 1 | the Prime Minister of the way he wanted to proceed on |
|-----|---|
| 2 | this, because again this note starts by raising again |
| 3 | the same policy issues, defence, the needs, you know, |
| 4 | of the Department of National Defence, the defence |
| 5 | policy per se, the budget issues, industrial impact, |
| 6 | you know, the impact on GM, the process and what have |
| 7 | you; the fact that some ministers, you know, like |
| 8 | Mr. McKnight were opposed, and so on and so forth. |
| 9 | And again, in an attempt to bring |
| L O | closure here, you know, you have a direction. |
| L1 | 30435 Of course your next question is going |
| L2 | to be: Did you get any direction? No, I haven't, I |
| L3 | didn't. And as a result, the file went on. You know, |
| L4 | the saga continued. |
| L5 | MR. BATTISTA: So you did not get |
| L6 | direction after this memo. |
| L7 | 30437 And in your conclusions, I will |
| L8 | direct you to the second-to-last paragraph on page 4, |
| L9 | the second sentence: |
| 20 | "As suggested in my July 11th |
| 21 | note, if you are not ready to |
| 22 | call a decision, you could ask |
| 23 | Messrs. Mazankowski, Bouchard, |
| 24 | McKnight, Wilson and MacKay to |
| 2.5 | examine whether the Government |

| 1 | should proceed with the Thyssen |
|-----|---|
| 2 | procurement on a sole-source |
| 3 | basis, essentially for regional |
| 4 | development reasons, given the |
| 5 | major impact the project would |
| 6 | have on defence policy and |
| 7 | operations." |
| 8 | 30438 So you are putting the option there |
| 9 | to him: either we close this down or, if you're not |
| 10 | ready to close it down, then let's get something going |
| 11 | here in terms of Ministers' involvement. |
| 12 | 30439 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. And the |
| 13 | role of this Deputy Prime Minister, Mr. Mazankowski, |
| 14 | who had the full confidence of the Prime Minister, was |
| 15 | very much in many cases serving as a go-between, as a |
| 16 | conciliator, as an arbitrator between various Ministers |
| 17 | and so on and so forth. |
| 18 | 30440 So, you know, a suggestion like this |
| 19 | would fall squarely within the kind of mandate that the |
| 20 | Prime Minister would have given to Mr. Mazankowski as |
| 21 | his Deputy Prime Minister. |
| 22 | MR. BATTISTA: At this point, to your |
| 23 | knowledge, was there any suggestion that the Thyssen |
| 24 | proposal was a tax-free no-cost proposal to the |
| 2.5 | Canadian government, to the Canadian taxpayer? |

| 1 | 30442 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That was one |
|----|--------------------|---|
| 2 | of the concerns of | or issues that we felt needed to be |
| 3 | addressed. There | e was a school of thought that, you |
| 4 | know, it was free | e to the taxpayers of Canada and there |
| 5 | was another point | of view where, you know, one way or |
| 6 | the other it was | going to cost the Canadian taxpayer |
| 7 | some money, and s | so on and so forth. |
| 8 | 30443 | So that was one of the points, you |
| 9 | know, in content | ion. |
| LO | 30444 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. That was a |
| L1 | point of content | ion? |
| L2 | 30445 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yeah. |
| L3 | 30446 | MR. BATTISTA: There was an idea at |
| L4 | that time floating | ng that this could be no cost, even |
| L5 | though all of the | e memos that you referred to always |
| L6 | refer to costs | |
| L7 | 30447 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, but |
| L8 | there was also | - there is also an indication at one |
| L9 | point in time in | the file, I don't remember exactly |
| 20 | where in the sequ | uence, where maybe it could be possible |
| 21 | to do it with ver | cy minimal if any federal money, and so |
| 22 | on and so forth. | |
| 23 | 30448 | Then that number, you know, became a |
| 24 | subject of discus | ssion, you know, how much it was, and |
| 25 | go on and go fort | - h |

| 1 | 30449 For instance, later on when |
|----|--|
| 2 | Mr. Spector comes into the scene, you know, there was |
| 3 | debate about the amount of public monies that would be |
| 4 | required. |
| 5 | 30450 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. So that was an |
| 6 | idea that was floating somewhere out in the air; that |
| 7 | there could be a no cost to this project. |
| 8 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 9 | 30452 MR. BATTISTA: Even when it was in |
| 10 | Nova Scotia, when the plan was to have this project |
| 11 | developed in Nova Scotia? |
| 12 | 30453 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, as you |
| 13 | know, the nature of the project did change over these |
| 14 | years. Whether it was going to include tanks or not i |
| 15 | one thing that did change. Where the products would b |
| 16 | exported is another thing that did change. The |
| 17 | duration I think of the export licence is another thin |
| 18 | that did change. |
| 19 | 30454 The location of the plant. At one |
| 20 | point in time the file shows that it became a Québec |
| 21 | project as opposed to a Maritimes project. |
| 22 | 30455 Then the nature of the vehicle |
| 23 | changed and we started to talk about a peacekeeping |
| 24 | vehicle as opposed to a multipurpose more fancy |
| 25 | vehicle, and so on and so forth. |

| 1 | MR. BATTISTA: I understand, |
|----|--|
| 2 | Mr. Tellier, and I know that this goes back, but that |
| 3 | was my question: In 1990 the proposal that was being |
| 4 | made then required the government to buy a certain |
| 5 | number of tanks at the time. |
| 6 | 30457 At that point my question to you was: |
| 7 | Was there any idea that that would not cost anything? |
| 8 | 30458 I know that later on there was a |
| 9 | proposal on a no-cost basis that the government would |
| 10 | acquire a certain amount and it would be a cost |
| 11 | recovery program. |
| 12 | Maybe you're thinking of that later |
| 13 | on, but in 1990 |
| 14 | 30460 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: The |
| 15 | prevailing view is that it would imply government |
| 16 | money. |
| 17 | 30461 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I refer you now |
| 18 | to Tab 26, and it is a memo. The first page is a cover |
| 19 | memo to Mr. Spector from Mr. Bilodeau and that is |
| 20 | accompanied by a memo from you to Mr. Spector. |
| 21 | In this memo you attach to him your |
| 22 | July and August memos to the Prime Minister, I would |
| 23 | imagine as background on this. And you at this point |
| 24 | stress the opposition that Mr. McKnight has to the |
| 25 | project: |

| 1 | "- a non-competitive process; |
|----|---|
| 2 | - being forced to move on this |
| 3 | project" |
| 4 | 30463 Where Defence doesn't feel they have |
| 5 | the need, the financial burden that is involved and the |
| 6 | technical and operational difficulties. |
| 7 | You then state, on the second page: |
| 8 | "Any pressure to move on this |
| 9 | project comes from the company |
| 10 | and from ACOA." |
| 11 | 30465 That was your understanding at the |
| 12 | time? |
| 13 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 14 | MR. BATTISTA: Was there any |
| 15 | indication to you at the time that the Prime Minister |
| 16 | had a specific interest? |
| 17 | 30468 He had asked you to meet with |
| 18 | Mr. McKnight and Mr. Schreiber. You don't recall the |
| 19 | meeting, but we have the letters. |
| 20 | 30469 Was that something that you were |
| 21 | aware of? |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No. No. |
| 23 | MR. BATTISTA: Mr. Spector's |
| 24 | involvement in this, what did that indicate to you? |
| 25 | 30472 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That there |

| 1 | was as it is clearly reflected in the file, there |
|----|---|
| 2 | were conflicts with some Ministers between divergent |
| 3 | views, let me put it this way, between some Ministers. |
| 4 | And it would be perfectly appropriate for the Prime |
| 5 | Minister's Chief of Staff on his own initiative or at |
| 6 | the request of the Prime Minister to sit down with |
| 7 | these Ministers and try to see who was right and who |
| 8 | was wrong and whether it was possible to reach a |
| 9 | consensus or to agree to disagree. |
| 10 | 30473 My review of the file I must say |
| 11 | that I had forgotten about this, but my review of the |
| 12 | file is clear that this is what Norman Spector was |
| 13 | trying to do. |
| 14 | 30474 And given the close relationship |
| 15 | between his office and my office, you know, instead of |
| 16 | flying blind on this, he turned to us and he said, you |
| 17 | know, give me an update of the project so he would know |
| 18 | what he would be talking about when meeting, you know, |
| 19 | with these Ministers or meeting, you know, with |
| 20 | Mr. Schreiber. |
| 21 | 30475 MR. BATTISTA: Tab 27, it is a |
| 22 | December 10th memo, December 10, 1990 memo from |
| 23 | Mr. Spector. There is a handwritten note that is |
| 24 | yours? |
| 25 | 30476 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |

| 1 | 30477 MR. BATTISTA: Can you read it? Is |
|----|---|
| 2 | it |
| 3 | 30478 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, I just |
| 4 | put this note, you know, it came my way through Ron |
| 5 | Bilodeau. And basically at the top of the page, you |
| 6 | know, I say to Bilodeau let's discuss. I want to know |
| 7 | where we stand. |
| 8 | 30479 And then in that note to Spector I |
| 9 | suppose that it was the first time, the bottom |
| 10 | paragraph on page one: |
| 11 | "DND notes that going ahead with |
| 12 | this proposal would involve: |
| 13 | additional cost of \$765 million |
| 14 | over and above the \$290 |
| 15 | million" |
| 16 | 30480 So again, you know, there were so |
| 17 | many numbers and so on, so I suppose it was the first |
| 18 | time that I would see the \$765 million and therefore I |
| 19 | just put a "Why?", you know, in the margin. |
| 20 | 30481 So that is very much my comments. |
| 21 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. Those are your |
| 22 | comments to on the memo |
| 23 | 30483 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Received from |
| 24 | Bilodeau going to Spector, yes. |
| 25 | MR. BATTISTA: We see a signature. |

| 1 | Whose signature w | would that be on this document? |
|----|-------------------|--|
| 2 | 30485 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I think this |
| 3 | is the signature | of Ian Clark, if I'm not mistaken, and |
| 4 | Ian was the deput | y secretary planning. |
| 5 | 30486 | So the Clerk had at that point in |
| 6 | time to 2 I/Cs, t | two deputy secretaries, both at Deputy |
| 7 | Minister rank. A | And at that point in time I think that |
| 8 | one was Mr. Short | cliffe. His name appears elsewhere as |
| 9 | Deputy Secretary | Operations, and the other one was |
| 10 | Deputy Secretary | Plans. |
| 11 | 30487 | Plans included, among other things, |
| 12 | the functioning o | of the Cabinet Committee on Priorities |
| 13 | and Planning. | |
| 14 | 30488 | MR. BATTISTA: So I take it then this |
| 15 | memo was signed f | for you? |
| 16 | 30489 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 17 | 30490 | MR. BATTISTA: You read it afterwards |
| 18 | and you put annot | tations on it? |
| 19 | 30491 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. A copy |
| 20 | would have come m | ny way and when I saw it, you know |
| 21 | and you see that | I saw at the very next day. |
| 22 | 30492 | MR. BATTISTA: And here it says: |
| 23 | | "à discoute svp. Je veux savoi |
| 24 | | où on en est". |
| 25 | 30493 | This would be a memo to who? |

| 1 | 30494 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Basically |
|----|--|
| 2 | back to Bilodeau, the initiator of the memo. |
| 3 | 30495 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. When this memo |
| 4 | was sent to Mr. Spector, did you have any discussion |
| 5 | with him? |
| 6 | 30496 Do you recall any specific |
| 7 | discussion? |
| 8 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Not unlikely, |
| 9 | but I don't recall. I don't recall. |
| 10 | 30498 MR. BATTISTA: You indicate in this |
| 11 | memo that there is a concern that Mr. MacKay how |
| 12 | Mr. MacKay will be proceeding on this project. The |
| 13 | last paragraph: |
| 14 | "I understand that you will be |
| 15 | discussing with Mr. MacKay how |
| 16 | to proceed on this project. He |
| 17 | is very anxious to have this |
| 18 | matter scheduled for Operations |
| 19 | Committee in the near future, |
| 20 | possibly on December 13. If |
| 21 | this is the case, we will |
| 22 | prepare a more detailed briefing |
| 23 | material for that meeting." |
| 24 | 30499 By reading this note, does it refresh |
| 25 | your memory on what was going on at the time? |

| 1 | 30500 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No. |
|----|---------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | Obviously again i | t was an attempt, you know, to make |
| 3 | some progress on | this. And to bring it, you know, to |
| 4 | the Committee on | Operations which was chaired by |
| 5 | Mr. Mazankowski w | ould be a good way, you know, to try |
| 6 | to address variou | s aspects of this. |
| 7 | 30501 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. So you don't |
| 8 | recall, following | this memo in December 1990, any |
| 9 | specific discussion | on with Mr. Spector concerning this |
| 10 | project? | |
| 11 | 30502 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No. |
| 12 | 30503 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I will take you |
| 13 | to Tab 28, Januar | y 16, 1991. |
| 14 | 30504 | What we see here is a memo to |
| 15 | Mr. Spector, agai: | n from yourself but signed by |
| 16 | original signed by | y you. So this is a copy. |
| 17 | 30505 | The first paragraph: |
| 18 | | "You will find attached, for |
| 19 | | information, a revised copy of |
| 20 | | the joint ACOA/DND Aide Memoire |
| 21 | | on the Thyssen proposal." |
| 22 | 30506 | So there was one sent in December. |
| 23 | | "It now reflects DND's primary |
| 24 | | analysis of the costs of Thyssen |
| 25 | | supplying DND with the TH 495 |

| 1 | 1 vehicle rath | er than the TPZ |
|----|---------------------------------------|----------------------|
| 2 | 2 Fox." | |
| 3 | 3 30507 So there was already | ady a modification |
| 4 | 4 from the last memo that you had ser | it; correct? |
| 5 | 5 30508 THE HON. PAUL TELE | LIER: Yes. |
| 6 | 6 30509 MR. BATTISTA: And | d there was a new |
| 7 | 7 evaluation on costs. | |
| 8 | 8 30510 THE HON. PAUL TELE | LIER: Yes. |
| 9 | 9 30511 MR. BATTISTA: In | the third |
| 10 | 0 paragraph: | |
| 11 | 1 "On December | 11, 1990, Thyssen |
| 12 | 2 submitted to | ACOA a more |
| 13 | 3 specific pro | posal to allow DND |
| 14 | 4 at some late: | r date to substitute |
| 15 | 5 a lower number | er, possibly 207, of |
| 16 | 6 the TH 495 v | ehicle (still on the |
| 17 | 7 drawing board | d) for the original |
| 18 | 8 proposal for | 250 of the TPZ Fox |
| 19 | 9 vehicle" | |
| 20 | 0 30512 So this is referr | ing to that initial |
| 21 | 1 proposal which has now been amended | l; correct? |
| 22 | 2 30513 In the last paragr | raph of this letter, |
| 23 | page 2: | |
| 24 | 4 "The bottom | line from our |
| 25 | 5 perspective | continues to be that |

| 1 | this project is undesirable |
|----|--|
| 2 | since it would involve DND |
| 3 | acquiring a product that does |
| 4 | not meet its requirements; in |
| 5 | quantities larger than it |
| 6 | requires; at a price higher than |
| 7 | it can afford; in a time frame |
| 8 | in advance of its needs, and for |
| 9 | which a source of funds has not |
| 10 | been identified." |
| 11 | 30514 If I get this right, you're not |
| 12 | really in agreement with this project. |
| 13 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. |
| 14 | 30516 MR. BATTISTA: Now, between December |
| 15 | and January were you told by Mr. Spector as far as the |
| 16 | Prime Minister is concerned this project is dead? |
| 17 | 30517 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, I know |
| 18 | that this is what seems to be indicated, you know, on |
| 19 | the file. |
| 20 | 30518 MR. BATTISTA: But if we read your |
| 21 | letter, you are indicating to him in January 1991 that |
| 22 | you are not in agreement with it. |
| 23 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 24 | 30520 MR. BATTISTA: Correct? |
| 25 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |

| 1 | 30522 | MR. BATTISTA: And if you had been |
|----|--------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 2 | told this project | is dead or there is no need to do |
| 3 | this, you would no | t be writing this memo. |
| 4 | 30523 | Is that a fair assumption? |
| 5 | 30524 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: It's a fair |
| 6 | assumption. | |
| 7 | 30525 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 8 | 30526 | I will refer you to Tab 29. This is |
| 9 | a memo for Mr. Spe | ctor from you again and I will direct |
| 10 | your attention to | the first paragraph: |
| 11 | | "We understand the Karlheinz |
| 12 | | Schreiber of Thyssen/Bear Head |
| 13 | | Industries will be in Ottawa |
| 14 | | next week and may try to contact |
| 15 | | you." |
| 16 | 30527 | Question to you: How would you know |
| 17 | this? Why would y | ou be informing the Chief of Staff of |
| 18 | the PMO of this? | |
| 19 | 30528 | Can you maybe shed some light? |
| 20 | 30529 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, as I |
| 21 | have said, you kno | w, the personnel of the Privy Council |
| 22 | office, most of it | , and the personnel of the Prime |
| 23 | Minister's office | are located in the same building. |
| 24 | You know, they go | to the same washrooms, and so on and |
| 25 | so forth so ther | efore you know the neonle the |

| 1 | analysts, for instance, in the Privy Council Office, |
|----|---|
| 2 | for instance in economic policy, and so on and so |
| 3 | forth, would run all the time into their colleagues in |
| 4 | the Prime Minister's Office, and so on and so forth. |
| 5 | 30530 So, you know, they would say, you |
| 6 | know, so-and-so for instance, Norman Spector has |
| 7 | been asked, you know, to see and so on, and the request |
| 8 | would come for a note, you know. He needs a briefing |
| 9 | note for this and what have you and so on. |
| 10 | 30531 So I suppose that's the way it came |
| 11 | about. |
| 12 | MR. BATTISTA: That's what would |
| 13 | explain such a memo from your part? |
| 14 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. Yes. |
| 15 | 30534 MR. BATTISTA: Again I draw |
| 16 | 30535 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: And the |
| 17 | intent again would be always to make sure that when the |
| 18 | meeting takes place, the person having the meeting on |
| 19 | behalf of the government is as fully briefed as |
| 20 | possible in terms of the facts and the status of the |
| 21 | file, and so on and so forth. |
| 22 | 30536 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I draw again |
| 23 | your attention to the last paragraph, your comment. |
| 24 | You indicate: |
| 25 | "As our previous note |

| 1 | | indicates" |
|----|-------|---|
| 2 | 30538 | So you are referring to your January |
| 3 | note | : : |
| 4 | | " we have strong reservations |
| 5 | | about the Thyssen project |
| 6 | | because of the cost, the absence |
| 7 | | of a source of funds, the |
| 8 | | potential incompatibility with |
| 9 | | DND's operational requirements |
| 10 | | and the overall financial |
| 11 | | viability of the project." |
| 12 | 30539 | So again you are voicing your concern |
| 13 | and | objections to this; correct, at that point? |
| 14 | 30540 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Very |
| 15 | cons | sistently. |
| 16 | 30541 | MR. BATTISTA: Do you know if |
| 17 | Mr. | Schreiber met with Mr. Spector? |
| 18 | 30542 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No, I don't |
| 19 | knov | √. |
| 20 | 30543 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 21 | 30544 | I'm going to take you now to Tab 30 |
| 22 | and | there are excerpts of agendas. |
| 23 | 30545 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 24 | 30546 | MR. BATTISTA: There is an excerpt of |
| 25 | your | agenda. |

| 1 | 30547 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | 30548 | MR. BATTISTA: Just as a preliminary |
| 3 | no | ote, who made the inscriptions in your daily agenda or |
| 4 | λo | our daily daytimer? |
| 5 | 30549 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I did. |
| 6 | Ва | asically my assistant was keeping a more formal |
| 7 | S | chedule, much more a scheduled than an agenda. |
| 8 | 30550 | But I had the practice at the end of |
| 9 | e | very week or at least every month to do an analysis of |
| 10 | t] | he utilization of my time; how much time I would spend |
| 11 | iı | nternally, how much time I would spend externally, how |
| 12 | mı | uch time I would spend with the Prime Minister, and so |
| 13 | OI | n and so forth. |
| 14 | 30551 | So these bars that I would make was |
| 15 | aı | n attempt on my part to try to assess, you know, how I |
| 16 | W | as spending my time. |
| 17 | 30552 | And when I was first questioned on |
| 18 | t] | his, either at the time I was questioned by the RCMP |
| 19 | iı | n 1999 I did check, or maybe it was at a later date |
| 20 | w] | hen I was questioned by the Parliamentary Committee in |
| 21 | W | riting, I went to check the diary and I saw this. And |
| 22 | i | t happened to be the right date, because there is, you |
| 23 | kı | now, other documents that demonstrate, for instance a |
| 24 | 10 | etter from Mr. Schreiber, and so on, which refers to a |
| 25 | gı | pecific date. |

| 1 | 30553 | So therefore, as I have said before, |
|----|---------|---|
| 2 | it seem | s that I had three meetings with Mr. Schreiber. |
| 3 | 30554 | I remember two and this one is the |
| 4 | first c | ne. This one was involving the Prime Minister, |
| 5 | Mr. Sch | reiber, Mr. Doucet and myself. |
| 6 | 30555 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. So what you |
| 7 | indicat | e is the diagonal lines would indicate the time |
| 8 | you spe | nt on something? |
| 9 | 30556 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. And my |
| 10 | assumpt | ion here is that, given the fact that it took |
| 11 | four li | nes to indicate, you know, who I met with, that |
| 12 | basical | ly that meeting ended at 1630, which is |
| 13 | basical | ly why the line is there. |
| 14 | 30557 | Therefore, you know, I see this. I |
| 15 | know th | at there is another interpretation of that |
| 16 | meeting | , or another description of that meeting that |
| 17 | you hav | e heard, Mr. Commissioner, but my recollection |
| 18 | is that | that was a very short meeting. |
| 19 | 30558 | My recollection is that the Prime |
| 20 | Ministe | r was in our building. As you are aware, the |
| 21 | Prime M | inister has two offices, one on Parliament Hill |
| 22 | and one | across the street in the Langevin Block. Very |
| 23 | seldom | did the Prime Minister at least Mr. Mulroney, |
| 24 | and I k | now it was the same with Mr. Trudeau. Very |
| 25 | seldom | the Prime Minister comes to the Langevin Block |

| 1 | across the street. He usually operates from the Centre |
|----|---|
| 2 | Block, House of Commons. |
| 3 | 30559 My recollection is that one day, in a |
| 4 | totally unscheduled fashion, my assistant said the |
| 5 | Prime Minister is downstairs his office was right |
| 6 | below mine and he is wondering whether you can come |
| 7 | for a few minutes. |
| 8 | I remember going downstairs, walking |
| 9 | into the office. I remember my recollection is that |
| 10 | Mr. Schreiber and Mr. Doucet were seated in front of |
| 11 | the Prime Minister, in front of the desk of the Prime |
| 12 | Minister. The Prime Minister was seated at his desk. |
| 13 | 30561 I walked in. I didn't know what the |
| 14 | meeting was all about. I didn't know it was a meeting |
| 15 | with Mr. Doucet and Mr. Schreiber. |
| 16 | 30562 And the Prime Minister asked me |
| 17 | something like: Paul, where are we on Thyssen? |
| 18 | 30563 Basically I said Prime Minister, you |
| 19 | know, the file is still being considered, and so on and |
| 20 | so forth. I tried to give him as best as possible the |
| 21 | status of the file. |
| 22 | 30564 Before looking at this, I was left |
| 23 | with the impression that the meeting had lasted about |
| 24 | 10 minutes. I don't remember having sat in a chair or |
| 25 | at the table in the Prime Minister's office. And then |

| 1 | | the Prime Minister said fine and I left, and so on. |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | 30565 | So this is my recollection of that |
| 3 | 1 | meeting. |
| 4 | 30566 | I know that Mr. Schreiber has a |
| 5 | (| different memory. I know that some are saying that, |
| 6 | : | you know, the Prime Minister was there for only part of |
| 7 | | the meeting and that I was left alone with the other |
| 8 | | two. This is not my recollection. |
| 9 | 30567 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I'm sorry, |
| 10 | | just so it's clear to me, Mr. Tellier, you are |
| 11 | : | referring to the entry on Wednesday, April 10th, are |
| 12 | , | you? |
| 13 | 30568 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That's it. |
| 14 | 30569 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Are you |
| 15 | ; | saying, sir and believe me, I sympathize with what |
| 16 | | you do. I do exactly the same thing to try to keep |
| 17 | | track of where I am and how I am wasting my time not |
| 18 | | to suggest that this was a waste of time. |
| 19 | 30570 | But looking at this it indicates it |
| 20 | | took four lines to write out what you wanted to note, |
| 21 | | the people that were at the meeting. But are you |
| 22 | ; | suggesting that, despite the fact that according to |
| 23 | , | your daybook the meeting ended at 5:00, in fact it |
| 24 | | ended at 4:30? |
| 25 | 30571 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |

| 1 | 30572 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. | |
|----|--|-------|
| 2 | 30573 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That is m | ıy |
| 3 | explanation of the "16.30" | |
| 4 | 30574 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Yes. It' | S |
| 5 | just that it took four lines to write that out. The | nat's |
| 6 | just a coincidence. | |
| 7 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. | |
| 8 | Exactly. | |
| 9 | 30576 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. Sc |) |
| 10 | you're recollection | |
| 11 | 30577 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That's my | - |
| 12 | recollection. | |
| 13 | 30578 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Well, you | L |
| 14 | know what, good for you. That's a long time ago. | But |
| 15 | your recollection is that the meeting lasted half | an |
| 16 | hour? | |
| 17 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 18 | 30580 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. Go |) |
| 19 | ahead. Thank you. | |
| 20 | MR. BATTISTA: Simply to go back | to |
| 21 | your agenda, what we see is we see at 4 o'clock Pr | ime |
| 22 | Minister, and it seems to be written in square block | ck |
| 23 | letters. And then we see the handwriting different | tly. |
| 24 | 30582 Are you the author of both those | |
| 25 | lines | |

| 1 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
|----|--|
| 2 | MR. BATTISTA: or was that filled |
| 3 | in by you afterwards? |
| 4 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. I |
| 5 | think so, yes. |
| 6 | MR. BATTISTA: You think so. You're |
| 7 | not certain? |
| 8 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, you |
| 9 | know, it's |
| 10 | 30588 MR. BATTISTA: Could it have been |
| 11 | your assistant? |
| 12 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No, I don't |
| 13 | think so. You know, my handwriting differs from time |
| 14 | to time. |
| 15 | 30590 If you look at that page, for |
| 16 | instance, "PCO Staff" on the same page, and so on and |
| 17 | so forth. So it does not raise any question in my mind |
| 18 | when I see this. |
| 19 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 20 | I will direct you now to Mr. Doucet's |
| 21 | agenda. We included it also. |
| 22 | You see that his inscription on April |
| 23 | 10th he indicates "K.S. with P.M." So we can assume |
| 24 | that that is Karlheinz Schreiber with Prime Minister. |
| 25 | And if we keep going, we find |

| 1 | Mr. Schreiber's agenda, two pages away, and the |
|----|--|
| 2 | indication there is 4 o'clock "PM/Tellier Fred". |
| 3 | 30595 Your recollection is that this |
| 4 | meeting was not scheduled. It was the Prime Minister's |
| 5 | assistant who called your assistant and had you come |
| 6 | down to the Prime Minister's office? |
| 7 | 30596 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That's my |
| 8 | recollection. |
| 9 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. |
| 10 | 30598 And you would have added these names |
| 11 | in afterwards to sort of account for your time and to |
| 12 | sort of evaluate how you were spending your time in |
| 13 | office? |
| 14 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 15 | 30600 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I will refer |
| 16 | you to Tab 31. You have a letter from Mr. Doucet to |
| 17 | yourself. |
| 18 | Mr. Doucet is obviously referring to |
| 19 | the meeting they had with you at that point. |
| 20 | You had an opportunity of reading |
| 21 | this letter? |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 23 | MR. BATTISTA: Did it refresh your |
| 24 | memory in any way as to the contents of the meeting? |
| 25 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, it did. |

| 1 | 30606 M | MR. BATTISTA: And what can you tell |
|----|--------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 2 | us? | |
| 3 | 30607 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, |
| 4 | basically that tha | t meeting had taken place on the |
| 5 | 10th. I did not r | emember before reading this that |
| 6 | there had been an | updated MOU, and so on, which is |
| 7 | attached. | |
| 8 | 30608 | hat is basically, you know, my |
| 9 | recollection. | |
| 10 | 30609 M | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I will take you |
| 11 | to Tab 35. | |
| 12 | 30610 | This is a May 7th letter from |
| 13 | Mr. Schreiber. It | is May 7th, but actually it refers |
| 14 | to he talks abo | ut: |
| 15 | | "This letter follows from my |
| 16 | | meeting of April 10 with the |
| 17 | | Prime Minister, yourself and |
| 18 | | Fred Doucet." |
| 19 | 30611 | So we are talking about the same |
| 20 | meeting? | |
| 21 | 30612 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 22 | 30613 M | MR. BATTISTA: And he indicates: |
| 23 | | "At the conclusion of that |
| 24 | | meeting, it was understood that |
| 25 | | you would bring your personal |

| 1 | leadership to the file | e and chair |
|----|--|-------------|
| 2 | a meeting between Gove | ernment and |
| 3 | company officials as | early as |
| 4 | possible within one we | eek's |
| 5 | time." | |
| 6 | 30614 There is a note there that | says "Not |
| 7 | accurate". | |
| 8 | 30615 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes | s. |
| 9 | 30616 MR. BATTISTA: Who put the | note in? |
| 10 | 30617 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: We | ll, all |
| 11 | these notes, you know, these handwritten com | ments are |
| 12 | very much mine on the front page. | |
| 13 | 30618 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. So ye | ou at that |
| 14 | moment when this was sent to you and that it | came to |
| 15 | your attention, you made that comment next t | o that |
| 16 | entry? | |
| 17 | 30619 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes | s. And I |
| 18 | am assuming that the reason it was noted lik | e this "Not |
| 19 | accurate", and so on and so forth, is that m | ny reply of |
| 20 | I think May 17th, or whatever is the date, r | eflects the |
| 21 | fact that there was a disagreement on what h | ıad been |
| 22 | said and what had been agreed to, and so on | and so |
| 23 | forth. | |
| 24 | 30620 So therefore I did not per | sonally |
| 25 | draft the reply. Somebody did and these wer | e part of |

| 1 | my instructions, you know, to the people who were |
|----|--|
| 2 | drafting the letter. |
| 3 | 30621 So I got the letter, and so on. The |
| 4 | letter was assigned to the appropriate secretariat for |
| 5 | reply and I gave them my input by basically indicating |
| 6 | in the margin these comments. |
| 7 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. I will take you |
| 8 | back to Tab 32 now. |
| 9 | There is an April 17th memo for you |
| 10 | or for your attention by Mr. William Rowat. |
| 11 | The first paragraph says: |
| 12 | "On April 12, Mr. J.A. Doucet |
| 13 | sent you a new proposal on |
| 14 | behalf of Thyssen/Bearhead |
| 15 | Industries. The purpose of this |
| 16 | note is to give you an |
| 17 | assessment of this new |
| 18 | proposal." |
| 19 | 30625 So you had asked that this proposal |
| 20 | be evaluated after having received it from Mr. Doucet? |
| 21 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 22 | MR. BATTISTA: Do you recall that? |
| 23 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 24 | MR. BATTISTA: And the comment is on |
| 25 | the second page and it's underlined: |

| 1 | "Nothing in the revised proposal |
|----|--|
| 2 | alleviates any of our |
| 3 | fundamental concerns about this |
| 4 | project." |
| 5 | 30630 So your position is unchanged. That |
| 6 | is correct? |
| 7 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 8 | MR. BATTISTA: I will take you to Tab |
| 9 | 34. |
| 10 | 30633 It is a May 3rd memo and it is a memo |
| 11 | that I guess is more of a memo to file or note. It is |
| 12 | by Major General Reay and it relates to a meeting you |
| 13 | had with him. |
| 14 | Do you recall that meeting? |
| 15 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, very |
| 16 | much so. Very much so. |
| 17 | 30636 I don't remember what first of |
| 18 | all, Gordon Reay was is a General and he was |
| 19 | assigned by DND at one point in time to work in the |
| 20 | Foreign Affairs and Defence Secretariat of the Privy |
| 21 | Council Office. So therefore at one point in time he |
| 22 | had worked, you know, with me in the privy Council |
| 23 | Office so he was not a general among many. You know, I |
| 24 | knew him, and so on and so forth. |
| 25 | 30637 Basically he came to see me and we |

| 1 | discussed the file and, as it is clearly indicat | ed |
|----|--|---------|
| 2 | here, we are discussing out loud what would be t | he best |
| 3 | way to close the file. | |
| 4 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. | |
| 5 | 30639 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: You kno | ow, to |
| 6 | bring it to an end. | |
| 7 | 30640 MR. BATTISTA: So if we get this | s from |
| 8 | the chronological point of view, on April the 10 | th the |
| 9 | Prime Minister called you into his office to sor | t of |
| 10 | find out where things were at. Your recollection | n was |
| 11 | that you indicated to him that the file was proc | eeding, |
| 12 | was following its due course? | |
| 13 | 30641 Is that fair? | |
| 14 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Fair. | |
| 15 | 30643 MR. BATTISTA: You left that me | eeting |
| 16 | and you asked for an assessment to be made of th | e new |
| 17 | proposal that Thyssen was making at that point. | |
| 18 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 19 | 30645 MR. BATTISTA: And you met with | ı |
| 20 | General Reay on the 3rd of May to sort of discus | s the |
| 21 | possible options in terms of closing this down. | |
| 22 | 30646 Is that | |
| 23 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Right. | |
| 24 | Right. | |
| 25 | 30648 MR. BATTISTA: So what you are | told, |

| 1 | then, is that there is no support among the certain |
|----|--|
| 2 | Generals that you had been told were supporting this |
| 3 | project. |
| 4 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 5 | 30650 MR. BATTISTA: Is that correct? |
| 6 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 7 | 30652 MR. BATTISTA: I will lead you to |
| 8 | point 2: |
| 9 | "Mr. Tellier then turned to the |
| 10 | issue of attempting, finally, to |
| 11 | close the file. He outlined his |
| 12 | thoughts on what a letter to the |
| 13 | company might contain" |
| 14 | And then he summarizes. |
| 15 | I will take you to point 4: |
| 16 | "Mr. Tellier asked my advice as |
| 17 | to who should sign the letter. |
| 18 | I indicated that it should not |
| 19 | emanate from MND or the |
| 20 | Department. Given the apparent |
| 21 | access of the Thyssen CEO to the |
| 22 | PM, I felt the signature should |
| 23 | be that of Tellier, Spector or |
| 24 | the PM, with the leaning toward |
| 25 | Spector." |

| 1 | 30655 | Could you explain that a little, how |
|-----|-------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 2 | that would be rat | ionalized? |
| 3 | 30656 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, the |
| 4 | line of reasoning | was National Defence, rightly or |
| 5 | wrongly, were per | ceived as being biased in favour of |
| 6 | GM. Therefore, w | hen I was discussing this, you know, |
| 7 | in a very open fa | shion with General Reay, basically he |
| 8 | said that I don't | think that, you know, we should be |
| 9 | the one closing t | he file because, you know, given the |
| LO | fact that there h | as been many attempts to use the |
| L1 | political channel | s to make some progress on that file, |
| L2 | you know, it is g | oing to continue. |
| L3 | 30657 | So therefore it would be better if |
| L4 | that letter was s | igned either by me or by Spector. |
| L5 | 30658 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. Paragraph |
| L6 | 30659 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: So that is |
| L7 | basically, you kn | low, the context of that. |
| L8 | 30660 | MR. BATTISTA: Paragraph 5: |
| L9 | | "Mr. Tellier will use the draft |
| 20 | | letter as the basis of |
| 21 | | consultation with PCO/PMO and I |
| 22 | | indicated our willingness to |
| 23 | | redraft it once he had finalized |
| 24 | | his thoughts. We left it at |
| 2.5 | | that." |

| 1 | Who would you be discussing this with |
|----|---|
| 2 | at the PMO? |
| 3 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Basically, it |
| 4 | would be me turning it to, most likely, Bilodeau, or |
| 5 | Rowat, who succeeded Bilodeau Bilodeau had changed |
| 6 | jobs within the Privy Council Office and for |
| 7 | Bilodeau to go and discuss it, maybe, with Spector, but |
| 8 | very likely with one of the 2I/Cs to Spector. |
| 9 | MR. BATTISTA: And eventually it |
| 10 | would get to Mr. Spector? |
| 11 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 12 | MR. BATTISTA: That is how it would |
| 13 | get to the Prime Minister, as well? |
| 14 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 15 | MR. BATTISTA: Mr. Spector was, at |
| 16 | the time, still Chief of Staff when this was being |
| 17 | discussed. |
| 18 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 19 | MR. BATTISTA: I would now direct you |
| 20 | to Tab 33. These are excerpts from the May 1991 |
| 21 | agenda. We see here Wednesday, May 8th, at 4 p.m.: |
| 22 | "Fred Doucet re Thyssen." |
| 23 | You had a meeting with Mr. Doucet? |
| 24 | 30671 Do you recall that? |
| 25 | 30672 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I recall it |

| 1 | very well. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 30673 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: What was the |
| 3 | date of that meeting again? |
| 4 | MR. BATTISTA: The 8th of May, |
| 5 | Commissioner. It is the second page of the notes, in |
| 6 | the right-hand column. |
| 7 | 30675 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I have it, |
| 8 | thank you. |
| 9 | 30676 MR. BATTISTA: Do you recall who was |
| 10 | present at the meeting? |
| 11 | 30677 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, very |
| 12 | much so. To the best of my recollection, Mr. Doucet - |
| 13 | with whom I had a very limited relationship, but a very |
| 14 | cordial relationship, because, as I explained before, |
| 15 | when I came, he was the Deputy Chief of Staff. The |
| 16 | Chief of Staff when I came to the Privy Council Office |
| 17 | was Bernard Roy. |
| 18 | 30678 So my major interface in the Prime |
| 19 | Minister's Office was Bernard Roy. |
| 20 | 30679 Mr. Doucet was the Deputy Chief of |
| 21 | Staff, and by the time I came in, he was working almos |
| 22 | exclusively on Foreign Affairs. |
| 23 | 30680 Bob Fowler, on my behalf, was working |
| 24 | on the Foreign Affairs files, and so on. |
| 25 | 30681 I was involved in a few international |

| 1 | meetings, like the Commonwealth heads of government |
|----|---|
| 2 | meetings, but apart from that, it was basically Fowler. |
| 3 | 30682 Therefore, I had limited contact with |
| 4 | Mr. Doucet, but he and I always had a very cordial |
| 5 | relationship, and Mr. Doucet asked whether I could sit |
| 6 | down with him and Mr. Schreiber, and we did. |
| 7 | 30683 And, again, Mr. Schreiber and with |
| 8 | some justification complained that it was taking an |
| 9 | awful long time to progress the file, and that there |
| 10 | were a lot of misunderstandings, and so on, as |
| 11 | reflected in the correspondence, and so on and so |
| 12 | forth. |
| 13 | 30684 Basically, he was asking me to |
| 14 | intervene, and I repeated that I felt that it was for |
| 15 | the Department of National Defence to be in the lead on |
| 16 | this file, and something like and I don't remember |
| 17 | whether it was said by Mr. Doucet or Mr. Schreiber, but |
| 18 | one of them said: Well, obviously, you don't |
| 19 | understand the instructions of your boss, and therefore |
| 20 | the Prime Minister is going to hear about this. |
| 21 | I found the comment offensive, |
| 22 | because it was basically implying that I was ignoring |
| 23 | the Prime Minister's directives, or instructions, which |
| 24 | was not the case, because I had never been instructed |
| 25 | by the Prime Minister on this file; and offensive |

| 1 | because, you know, not trusting that I would report | our |
|----|--|------|
| 2 | conversation, and they said: Well, you know, the Pr | ime |
| 3 | Minister is going to hear about this. | |
| 4 | 30686 And my reply was: You had better | |
| 5 | believe it, because he is going to hear it from me | |
| 6 | directly. | |
| 7 | And, basically, I got up and, you | |
| 8 | know, there was no fight, there was no big debate, a | nd |
| 9 | so on and so forth. As far as I was concerned, the | |
| 10 | meeting had served its purpose. Mr. Schreiber and M | r. |
| 11 | Doucet had expressed their grievances, and so on, ab | out |
| 12 | the slowness of the process, about the opposition | |
| 13 | perceived within the bureaucracy, especially within | the |
| 14 | Privy Council Office, and so on and so forth, and, | |
| 15 | basically, I walked to the door, and I escorted them | . tc |
| 16 | the door. | |
| 17 | 30688 Following this, because I wanted the | ıe |
| 18 | Prime Minister to hear it directly from me, because | it |
| 19 | was not unlikely that, as soon as Mr. Doucet would g | et |
| 20 | back to his office, he would try to reach the Prime | |
| 21 | Minister, I closed the door, I went around my desk a | nd |
| 22 | I asked the Prime Minister's switchboard if the Prim | .e |
| 23 | Minister would be available to take my call, and it | |
| 24 | happened that he was available. | |
| 25 | 30689 Therefore, I said: Prime Minister | , I |

| 1 | want to tell you that Mr. Schreiber and Mr. Doucet are |
|----|--|
| 2 | just leaving my office. They are not very pleased with |
| 3 | the outcome. They feel that I am not following your |
| 4 | instructions, and so on and so forth. It was a short |
| 5 | meeting. It surely did not meet their expectations, |
| 6 | and I wanted to inform you about this before you got a |
| 7 | call from Fred. |
| 8 | 30690 And the Prime Minister said: Thank |
| 9 | you very much for calling. Have you got anything else |
| 10 | to discuss? |
| 11 | And, you know, given the fact that |
| 12 | the Prime Minister's time is the rarest commodity in |
| 13 | town, I always kept a list of things to discuss with |
| 14 | the Prime Minister next to my phone, and I said yes, |
| 15 | and we spent the next I don't know 20 minutes, |
| 16 | half an hour discussing my list of items that I had, |
| 17 | and I obviously don't remember what they were. |
| 18 | 30692 So that is my recollection of that |
| 19 | meeting. I did not throw anybody out of my office, and |
| 20 | so on and so forth. I know that Mr. Kaplan has writter |
| 21 | about this, and I know that Mr. Schreiber commented on |
| 22 | this, but that is basically my recollection. |
| 23 | I didn't want two guys in my office |
| 24 | to tell me that, one, I was not following the Prime |
| 25 | Minister's instructions: and two, that they were going |

| 1 | to report that to the Prime Minister. I didn't need |
|----|--|
| 2 | that. |
| 3 | MR. BATTISTA: That's why you took |
| 4 | the initiative of calling the Prime Minister? |
| 5 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. |
| 6 | 30696 Exactly, because, otherwise, it would |
| 7 | have been reported to him, mostly likely by Mr. Doucet |
| 8 | in his own way, and so on and so forth. |
| 9 | 30697 So I said it to the Prime Minister |
| 10 | exactly the way it happened, and that was it. The |
| 11 | Prime Minister said: Thank you very much. Have you |
| 12 | got something else to discuss? |
| 13 | 30698 MR. BATTISTA: Were you concerned |
| 14 | about how Mr. Doucet might characterize the meeting? |
| 15 | 30699 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Was I |
| 16 | concerned? Not at all. I couldn't care less. But I |
| 17 | felt that I owed it to the Prime Minister to report to |
| 18 | him exactly what had transpired in my office. |
| 19 | 30700 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: May I ask a |
| 20 | question? You are talking now about the meeting on |
| 21 | Wednesday, May the 8th, are you, Mr. Tellier? |
| 22 | 30701 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I am talking |
| 23 | about, yes, the meeting alone between myself, Mr. |
| 24 | Schreiber and Mr. Doucet. |
| 25 | 30702 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: The reason I |

| 1 | ask that, sir, is that your daybook indicates "Mr. |
|----|---|
| 2 | Doucet re Thyssen" and I don't see Mr. Schreiber's name |
| 3 | there. |
| 4 | 30703 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, it was |
| 5 | Mr. Doucet and Mr. Schreiber. |
| 6 | 30704 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 7 | 30705 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 8 | 30706 MR. BATTISTA: Thank you, |
| 9 | Commissioner. |
| 10 | I would direct you to Tab 36, where |
| 11 | we have a letter to Mr. Mazankowski from Mr. Schreiber. |
| 12 | I would direct you to paragraph 3: |
| 13 | "The Clerk of the Privy Council, |
| 14 | I understand, is ensuring that a |
| 15 | meeting of the appropriate |
| 16 | Ministersbe convened." |
| 17 | This is what Mr. Schreiber was saying |
| 18 | to Mr. Mazankowski. |
| 19 | I would direct you to Tab 37, as |
| 20 | well. Mr. Doucet writes to you on May 9th, 1991, and |
| 21 | he says: |
| 22 | "Further to our meeting of |
| 23 | yesterday I have debriefed |
| 24 | myself to my client as I had |
| 25 | indicated to you I would. |

| 1 | | We look forward to the |
|----|-------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 2 | π | neeting which you agreed to |
| 3 | а | arrange but not chair to review |
| 4 | C | our proposal with the key |
| 5 | M | Ministers of ISTC, Defence, |
| 6 | <u>A</u> | ACOA, Finance, and DND at the |
| 7 | t | able." |
| 8 | 30711 Do you | see that note? |
| 9 | 30712 THE HC | ON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 10 | 30713 MR. BA | ATTISTA: At Tab 38 we have a |
| 11 | note to Jane Billings f | rom Peter Smith, and it says: |
| 12 | II | Further to our discussion, |
| 13 | а | attached is a letter BHI sent to |
| 14 | M | Minister Crosbie. I suspect, as |
| 15 | i | s indicated, that the Ministers |
| 16 | 1 | isted in para 3 all received |
| 17 | S | similar letters. I will be |
| 18 | b | oriefing Minister Crosbie on May |
| 19 | 2 | 24, in anticipation of a meeting |
| 20 | t | to be called. My understanding |
| 21 | i | s Mr. Tellier has had meetings |
| 22 | W | with the company and is expected |
| 23 | t | to call a meeting in June, as |
| 24 | i | ndicated." |
| 25 | 30714 If we | read the second-to-last |
| | | |

| 1 | paragraph of the attached letter, which was another |
|----|---|
| 2 | memo: |
| 3 | "Following the Cabinet shuffle, |
| 4 | however, you and a number of |
| 5 | your colleagues were in receipt |
| 6 | of letters signed by Karlheinz |
| 7 | Schreiber, Chairman of Bear Head |
| 8 | Industries Limited indicating |
| 9 | that the file is still alive, |
| LO | that the Company is still |
| L1 | interested, that a revised |
| L2 | proposal was being tabled and |
| L3 | that the Clerk of the Privy |
| L4 | Council is expected to call a |
| L5 | meeting of the Ministers of DND, |
| L6 | ISTC, Finance and ACOA in early |
| L7 | June." |
| L8 | 30715 Did you undertake to call such a |
| L9 | meeting after the meeting with Mr. Doucet and Mr. |
| 20 | Schreiber? |
| 21 | 30716 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: To the best |
| 22 | of my knowledge, such a meeting was never called. I |
| 23 | stand to be corrected, but I am not aware of any |
| 24 | meeting of that nature being called, the reason being |
| 25 | that it is obvious that what the proponent of this |

| 1 | project wanted was, basically, either through the Prime |
|----|---|
| 2 | Minister's Office or the Privy Council Office, to shift |
| 3 | the process away from the lead department. |
| 4 | 30717 Therefore, I felt throughout that it |
| 5 | was not for me to call a meeting, for the simple reason |
| 6 | that due process required that the Department of |
| 7 | National Defence should be in the driver's seat on a |
| 8 | procurement project like this. |
| 9 | 30718 So, unless I am mistaken, I never |
| 10 | called a meeting of the parties, and the Prime Minister |
| 11 | never asked me to call a meeting of the parties. |
| 12 | Basically, I felt that it was for the normal process to |
| 13 | unfold, and for the normal process to unfold, it was |
| 14 | for Mr. Fowler to do what he did on February 5, 1990, |
| 15 | to bring the people together and to give them the right |
| 16 | time of day. |
| 17 | 30719 MR. BATTISTA: I would bring you to |
| 18 | Tab 39. This is your response to Mr. Schreiber's May |
| 19 | 17th letter, where you indicated to us that you had |
| 20 | made annotations of "Not accurate" and annotations of |
| 21 | another nature. |
| 22 | 30720 We see here the result. The person |
| 23 | who drafted the letter indicates at paragraph 2: |
| 24 | "There are many statements in |
| 25 | your letter which are either |

| 1 | inaccurate, untrue or with which |
|----|---|
| 2 | I do not agree. I do not think |
| 3 | any useful purpose would be |
| 4 | served at this point in getting |
| 5 | involved in a lengthy exchange |
| 6 | of correspondence. However, I |
| 7 | do want to confirm with you that |
| 8 | senior officials from the |
| 9 | Department of National Defence |
| 10 | will arrange a meeting, at your |
| 11 | mutual convenience, the purpose |
| 12 | of which will be to review your |
| 13 | proposal and formally reply to |
| 14 | it." |
| 15 | 30721 So you did undertake to organize a |
| 16 | meeting with representatives of National Defence. |
| 17 | 30722 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: But you see |
| 18 | the nuance there. I didn't feel that it was proper for |
| 19 | me to convene a meeting, because this would have |
| 20 | shifted the focus of the decision-making process to the |
| 21 | Langevin Block, to the Privy Council Office, and as a |
| 22 | result, basically, putting the Prime Minister's |
| 23 | staff in my case, myself in the driver's seat. |
| 24 | 30723 Therefore, I resisted this. However, |
| 25 | I do want to confirm with you that senior officials |

| 1 | from the Department of National Defence would arrange a |
|----|---|
| 2 | meeting; it is not that I would arrange a meeting, and |
| 3 | so on. |
| 4 | Therefore, it is consistent with what |
| 5 | I was telling you, Mr. Battista, a few minutes ago. |
| 6 | Therefore, either Mr. Doucet or Mr. |
| 7 | Schreiber, throughout, would have liked me, basically, |
| 8 | to be in the driver's seat, at least to create the |
| 9 | impression that I was cracking the whip, on behalf of |
| 10 | the Prime Minister, that this project should get off |
| 11 | the ground, and I was not ready to do this. |
| 12 | 30726 MR. BATTISTA: I would direct your |
| 13 | attention to Tab 42. We are now at July 18th, 1991, |
| 14 | and there is a memorandum to you from Mr. Rowat, and it |
| 15 | refers to Mr. Wilson. |
| 16 | I will refer to paragraph 1: |
| 17 | "Mr. Wilson during his |
| 18 | introductory briefings for his |
| 19 | new portfolios, was advised on |
| 20 | the Thyssen proposal. He |
| 21 | indicated he would like |
| 22 | Operations to consider the |
| 23 | proposal at some point in the |
| 24 | future, in order to 'kill it' |
| 25 | once and for all." |

| 1 | 30728 This was from Mr. Wilson. What was |
|----|---|
| 2 | Mr. Wilson's title at the time? |
| 3 | 30729 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I think that |
| 4 | was at the time that Mr. Wilson ceased to be the |
| 5 | Minister of Finance and became the Minister of I |
| 6 | think Industry. |
| 7 | 30730 So, basically, he became the |
| 8 | replacement in the portfolio that Mr. de Cotret used to |
| 9 | have, I think, subject to confirmation. |
| 10 | MR. BATTISTA: It goes on to say: |
| 11 | "ISTC, in consultation with DND |
| 12 | and Finance, has prepared an |
| 13 | aide-mémoire" |
| 14 | Then we go to the bottom, the last |
| 15 | paragraph: |
| 16 | "Ron Bilodeau and I are of the |
| 17 | view that pressure for the |
| 18 | proposal seems to be in |
| 19 | remission and accordingly, there |
| 20 | is no need to add it to any of |
| 21 | our summer committee agendas." |
| 22 | 30733 What would this be referring to, that |
| 23 | pressure seems to have subsided? |
| 24 | 30734 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: As compared |
| 25 | to the previous months, obviously, the project was less |

| 1 | alive. I mean, it was no longer a question of bringing |
|----|---|
| 2 | it to cabinet, and so on and so forth. |
| 3 | 30735 In the summer months there is a |
| 4 | reduced schedule of cabinet meetings cabinet |
| 5 | committee meetings. Ministers are trying to be in |
| 6 | their ridings, their constituencies, and so on and so |
| 7 | forth. |
| 8 | 30736 Therefore, that note is, at this |
| 9 | point in time, we don't see any kind of urgency to have |
| 10 | this on the agenda of a cabinet committee meeting, or |
| 11 | cabinet meeting in the summer months, where the |
| 12 | attendance of ministers is lower, and usually meetings |
| 13 | are shorter. |
| 14 | 30737 MR. BATTISTA: At this point, if we |
| 15 | go back to April and May in April we saw that the |
| 16 | Prime Minister had asked you to come to his office to |
| 17 | meet with Mr. Doucet and Mr. Schreiber. |
| 18 | There was a meeting in May with you |
| 19 | and Mr. Doucet. |
| 20 | There was a meeting that you |
| 21 | organized with Mr. Fowler, at least with Mr. Doucet and |
| 22 | Mr. Schreiber, or you announced that that's what you |
| 23 | would be doing. |
| 24 | 30740 We see from this note here that there |
| 25 | has been a meeting of several ministers, at least, or |

departments -- ministries, rather -- and the note 1 indicates that the pressure seems to have subsided. 2 3 30741 You are indicating that the summer session has come about, but could it also be referring 4 5 to the amount of activity that has gone on, which has provoked all of these meetings with departmental 6 individuals, following the invitation to the Prime 7 8 Minister's Office in April? 30742 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Possibly. 9 30743 MR. BATTISTA: I would take you now 10 11 to Tab 43. 12 30744 Before we go on, do you recall what 13 happened to the project in 1991? 14 30745 The project, at that time, was still a Nova Scotia project. Do you recall if a decision had 15 been made to kill it, as the expression went? 16 17 30746 Do you recall that? 18 30747 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Just as a 19 result of reviewing the file. 20 30748 MR. BATTISTA: You don't have an independent recollection of that? 21 22 30749 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No. 23 30750 MR. BATTISTA: I would refer you to Tab 43, which is a memorandum to the Prime Minister. 24 Here we have in the second paragraph: 25

| 1 | | "Representatives from Thyssen |
|----|-----------------|---------------------------------------|
| 2 | | have suggested that the purchase |
| 3 | | of the light armoured vehicles |
| 4 | | be tendered competitively and |
| 5 | | they have indicated they would |
| 6 | | enter the competition with a |
| 7 | | proposal to build a |
| 8 | | manufacturing plant in East-end |
| 9 | | Montreal. We do not believe the |
| 10 | | Thyssen proposal merits serious |
| 11 | | consideration for the following |
| 12 | | reasons" |
| 13 | 30751 | and you outline them again. |
| 14 | Correct? | |
| 15 | 30752 | This time, though, the proposal is to |
| 16 | do this in Mont | real, not in Nova Scotia. |
| 17 | 30753 | You conclude by saying: |
| 18 | | "We are thus of the view that |
| 19 | | defence should be permitted to |
| 20 | | proceed at this time with sole |
| 21 | | source contracts for the |
| 22 | | helicopters and the light |
| 23 | | armoured vehicles. The |
| 24 | | Government should not entertain |
| 25 | | the proposal by Thyssen to build |

| 1 | a plant in Montreal as part of a |
|----|--|
| 2 | competitive bid to provide the |
| 3 | light armoured vehicles." |
| 4 | 30754 Was not one of the concerns initially |
| 5 | that what Thyssen wanted was a sole-sourced contract, |
| 6 | and that that was a concern in terms of process, and |
| 7 | that by avoiding the sole sourcing of Army vehicles, |
| 8 | for example, the government could get the best price |
| 9 | for product? |
| 10 | 30755 Here you seem to be suggesting that |
| 11 | the Thyssen proposal should be rejected, and a |
| 12 | sole-sourced contract should be issued. |
| 13 | 30756 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, but each |
| 14 | and every one of these procurement contracts has to be |
| 15 | treated on its own. I don't recall the details of the |
| 16 | helicopter contract, and, as you know, this became a |
| 17 | very controversial contract. If I am not mistaken, it |
| 18 | was cancelled by a subsequent government, a successive |
| 19 | government, with very, very significant consequences. |
| 20 | Therefore, I don't remember why, in |
| 21 | one case, it would be justified, and in the other case |
| 22 | it wouldn't be justified. |
| 23 | 30758 You are perfectly right that, |
| 24 | throughout, we had been consistent that sole sourcing |
| 25 | was one of the issues but you know there was the |

| 1 | fact that GM was there, and so on and so forth. |
|----|--|
| 2 | I cannot address why, in this case, |
| 3 | it would be more justified than it would have been |
| 4 | otherwise. |
| 5 | 30760 MR. BATTISTA: Okay. Tab 44 |
| 6 | 30761 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Just before |
| 7 | you move on, I have a question, Mr. Tellier and I |
| 8 | recognize that you signed that memorandum, but the |
| 9 | author is either Gentles or Heinbecker. |
| 10 | 30762 Is that correct? |
| 11 | 30763 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 12 | 30764 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Would it be |
| 13 | fair to say that that kind of recommendation about a |
| 14 | sole-sourced contract would only have been made on |
| 15 | recommendations received by people in PCO from the |
| 16 | Department of National Defence? |
| 17 | 30765 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, very |
| 18 | likely. I don't remember |
| 19 | 30766 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: They don't go |
| 20 | and make this kind of recommendation on their own. |
| 21 | Surely they get advice from people in the know. |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Oh, yes. |
| 23 | 30768 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Here is what |
| 24 | we need, and this is when we need it. |
| 25 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Very much so. |

| 1 | 30770 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: And that |
|----|--|
| 2 | would be the reason for a recommendation for a |
| 3 | sole-sourced contract. |
| 4 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 5 | 30772 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thyssen |
| 6 | couldn't deliver, at the moment. They didn't have a |
| 7 | plant there. Right? |
| 8 | 30773 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Correct. |
| 9 | 30774 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I am not |
| 10 | looking to justify what was done here, but would that |
| 11 | explain the reason for a sole-sourced contract, when, |
| 12 | earlier on, there had been recommendations against a |
| 13 | sole-sourced contract |
| 14 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Very much so. |
| 15 | 30776 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: in favour |
| 16 | of competition? |
| 17 | 30777 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Very much so, |
| 18 | Mr. Commissioner. This is why I said that every case |
| 19 | has to be judged on its own merits. |
| 20 | 30778 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: That's what |
| 21 | prompted my question. |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. |
| 23 | 30780 For instance, Gentles, if I am not |
| 24 | mistaken, was coming from the Department of National |
| 25 | Defence. Heinbecker became, afterwards, our Ambassador |

| 1 | to the UN, and in Bonn |
|----|---|
| 2 | 30781 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: That's Paul |
| 3 | Heinbecker, is it? |
| 4 | 30782 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, it's |
| 5 | Paul Heinbecker, who was the successor to Fowler. |
| 6 | 30783 So there was Fowler, and after that |
| 7 | Hébert, I think there was somebody else, and then |
| 8 | Heinbecker, and so on and so forth. |
| 9 | 30784 And these people in these |
| 10 | secretariats would work day in and day out with their |
| 11 | counterparts. |
| 12 | 30785 For instance, Heinbecker would be as |
| 13 | much on the premises of the Department of Foreign |
| 14 | Affairs as he would be on the premises of the Privy |
| 15 | Council Office, because that is exactly the way they |
| 16 | worked. |
| 17 | 30786 The PCO is the channel to convey |
| 18 | information to the Prime Minister, and so on and so |
| 19 | forth, but that information does not come from the blue |
| 20 | sky, it comes from the input they get from their |
| 21 | colleagues in the department, and that is why the Priv |
| 22 | Council Office is staffed in that fashion. |
| 23 | 30787 So Heinbecker comes Gordon Reay |
| 24 | comes from DND, and Heinbecker comes from External |
| 25 | Affairs, and he returns to External Affairs once the |

| 1 | assignment in the Privy Council Office is complete. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 30788 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay, thanks. |
| 3 | 30789 MR. BATTISTA: Thank you for your |
| 4 | questions, Commissioner, and thank you for your |
| 5 | answers. |
| 6 | 30790 And I don't want to be taken to have |
| 7 | cut corners short, the memo extends over two pages, and |
| 8 | there are a series of concerns that are outlined. |
| 9 | If we go to the bottom of page 2: |
| 10 | "The purchase of the GM |
| 11 | productwill provide Defence |
| 12 | with a proven product that meets |
| 13 | the operation requirement from |
| 14 | an existing Canadian production |
| 15 | line with minimal cost risks." |
| 16 | 30792 So there are rationalizations, but my |
| 17 | point to you was that one of the concerns that had been |
| 18 | voiced was that sole sourcing was, in and of itself, a |
| 19 | problem. It was something that was troubling to the |
| 20 | ACOA people, who were trying to push this politically. |
| 21 | It was something that was troubling to the Thyssen |
| 22 | people, who were saying, "You always sole source |
| 23 | anyway," and, in the end, there was a sole source in |
| 24 | this case, as well. |
| 25 | 30793 That would be fair? |

| 1 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 30795 MR. BATTISTA: At Tab 44 is a June |
| 3 | 24th memo to the Prime Minister. This time it |
| 4 | addresses specifically the Thyssen proposal to develop |
| 5 | a peacekeeping vehicle. So this was another stage of |
| 6 | the proposal. |
| 7 | You begin by saying: |
| 8 | "I understand that in early May |
| 9 | you met with Mr. Karlheinz |
| 10 | Schreiber of Thyssen BHI to |
| 11 | discuss his proposal to build |
| 12 | eight prototype 'peace-keeping' |
| 13 | vehicles based on the TH 495, |
| 14 | currently under development." |
| 15 | 30797 It was to your knowledge that the |
| 16 | Prime Minister had met with Mr. Schreiber in the month |
| 17 | of May? |
| 18 | 30798 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: It was |
| 19 | obviously I bring to your attention the fact that |
| 20 | the note was signed by Mr. Shortliffe |
| 21 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes. |
| 22 | 30800 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: who was my |
| 23 | Deputy Secretary of Operations. So, obviously, he was |
| 24 | very much aware that I am assuming that he was told |
| 25 | or he was made aware himself that Mr. Schreiber and the |

| 1 | Prime Minister had met in early | May. |
|----|------------------------------------|------------------------|
| 2 | 2 30801 MR. BATTISTA: | There is also |
| 3 | reference to letters: | |
| 4 | 4 "Since you | ır meeting, Mr. |
| 5 | 5 Schreiber | has written to you |
| 6 | twice, May | 7 13 and May 22, |
| 7 | 7 outlining | the progress he is |
| 8 | 8 making in | gaining support for |
| 9 | his projec | ct." |
| 10 | 0 30802 What we can dra | aw from this is that, |
| 11 | in May of 1992, Mr. Schreiber me | t with the Prime |
| 12 | Minister this time. The year be | fore he had met with |
| 13 | you. | |
| 14 | 4 30803 THE HON. PAUL T | TELLIER: That seems to |
| 15 | be the case. | |
| 16 | MR. BATTISTA: | He has met with the |
| 17 | 7 Prime Minister, and he has corre | sponded with the Prime |
| 18 | Minister on this matter. | |
| 19 | 9 30805 I will read the | e last paragraph on |
| 20 | page 1: | |
| 21 | 1 "The most | recent proposal |
| 22 | 2 submitted | to DND seeks a |
| 23 | directed o | contract from the |
| 24 | 4 Government | to build eight |
| 25 | 5 nrototyne | 'neace-keening' |

| 1 | | vehicles. Thyssen would |
|----|------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 2 | | construct an R&D facility in |
| 3 | | Quebec, presumably the east end |
| 4 | | of Montreal, to carry out the |
| 5 | | work. Although the proposal |
| 6 | | does not seek financing by DND, |
| 7 | | it does assume that some other |
| 8 | | government department would |
| 9 | | provide DND with \$132 million |
| 10 | | for the contract. The position |
| 11 | | of the Quebec Government is not |
| 12 | | yet known. Thyssen claims |
| 13 | | Quebec's support; our officials |
| 14 | | will be in touch with the |
| 15 | | Province about this." |
| 16 | 30806 We g | o on to the PCO comment at the |
| 17 | end: | |
| 18 | | "There is no defence rationale |
| 19 | | for the Thyssen proposal." |
| 20 | 30807 It g | oes to the middle: |
| 21 | | "We have met with officials of |
| 22 | | ISTC and FORD-Q" |
| 23 | 30808 FORD | -Q is the Department of Regional |
| 24 | Development for Quebec | 2. |
| 25 | 30809 Is t | hat correct, Mr. Tellier? |

| 1 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
|----|---|
| 2 | MR. BATTISTA: The last sentence of |
| 3 | that paragraph: |
| 4 | "In any case, there would likely |
| 5 | be extreme political sensitivity |
| 6 | if a Thyssen project were to |
| 7 | proceed in Quebec, when, an |
| 8 | earlier related Thyssen proposal |
| 9 | did not proceed in the |
| 10 | Maritimes." |
| 11 | In 1991 it was cancelled in the |
| 12 | maritimes, or it didn't go through, and now, in 1992, |
| 13 | it is returning with a Quebec life. |
| 14 | "Under the circumstances we |
| 15 | suggest that you refer Mr. |
| 16 | Schreiber to the Minister of |
| 17 | Industry, Science and Technology |
| 18 | and suggest that he explore the |
| 19 | suitability of various |
| 20 | industrial development programs. |
| 21 | Attached for your consideration |
| 22 | are two letters" |
| 23 | 30813 and there is one to Schreiber |
| 24 | suggesting this step, and one to Minister Wilson, |
| 25 | advising him of your response to Schreiber. |

| 1 | 30814 So, again, Mr. Schreiber is not being |
|----|--|
| 2 | told "No", but the recommendation is that there is no |
| 3 | need for this, again, to the Prime Minister. |
| 4 | 30815 Is that correct? |
| 5 | 30816 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Correct. |
| 6 | MR. BATTISTA: We know of two |
| 7 | meetings that the Prime Minister asked you to attend, |
| 8 | the one with Mr. MacKay in 1990, and the one in 1991 |
| 9 | with Mr. Doucet and Mr. Schreiber. |
| 10 | 30818 We know that the Prime Minister is |
| 11 | meeting with Mr. Schreiber on this project, and that |
| 12 | Mr. Schreiber is writing to him on this project. |
| 13 | The question is, was this level of |
| 14 | involvement by the Prime Minister in a particular file |
| 15 | business as usual, or was it rather unusual, in your |
| 16 | experience? |
| 17 | 30820 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: It is a |
| 18 | difficult question to answer, because there are many |
| 19 | factors that come into play. One, the Prime Minister, |
| 20 | at one point in time |
| 21 | 30821 First of all, the Prime Minister had |
| 22 | roots in the maritimes, in Nova Scotia, where he |
| 23 | received some of his education. |
| 24 | Two, the Prime Minister was a Member |
| 25 | of Parliament for Central Nova at one point in time. |

| 1 | Three, as Prime Minister and as |
|-----|---|
| 2 | leader of the party, to try to do something for eastern |
| 3 | Canada was, obviously, a priority. |
| 4 | 30824 So therefore can I point to any |
| 5 | projects where the Prime Minister has had the same kind |
| 6 | of involvement? There is none that comes to my mind, |
| 7 | but it's not unusual when there is either a complex |
| 8 | project or a difficult issue for the Prime Minister to |
| 9 | be drawn into it. |
| LO | 30825 MR. BATTISTA: You anticipated one of |
| L1 | my questions. |
| L2 | 30826 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I will give |
| L3 | you an example. |
| L4 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes? |
| L5 | 30828 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Montréal East |
| L6 | used to have many oil and gas refineries. There is no |
| L7 | one left. When one refinery closed just before |
| L8 | Christmas some years ago, Mr. Mulroney had a Minister, |
| L9 | you know, resign over this or directly as a result of |
| 20 | that. So there are files where the Prime Minister does |
| 21 | get involved for one reason or another. |
| 22 | 30829 So therefore it is difficult to |
| 23 | answer your question by saying yes, this is unusual, or |
| 24 | yes, this is usual. It depends on the factors that may |
| 2.5 | or may not affect the file. |

| 1 | 30830 | That's the best I can answer your |
|----|------------------|--|
| 2 | question. | |
| 3 | 30831 | MR. BATTISTA: Okay. But you |
| 4 | anticipated one | of my questions, which was: Could you |
| 5 | think of another | file where there was this much |
| 6 | involvement over | s so many years with so many |
| 7 | protagonists? | |
| 8 | 30832 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, we are |
| 9 | all aware that t | the allocation the Commissioner would |
| 10 | be very much awa | are of this as a Manitoban. |
| 11 | 30833 | Therefore, here is a file where there |
| 12 | was a great many | debates and the Prime Minister was |
| 13 | involved, and so | o on and so forth, on the granting of |
| 14 | the maintenance | contract for the CF-18 and the |
| 15 | selection of Bon | mbardier out of Montréal, you know, and |
| 16 | not Bristol out | of Manitoba. |
| 17 | 30834 | It became a very controversial |
| 18 | decision politic | cally across the country, and so on and |
| 19 | so forth. | |
| 20 | 30835 | So I'm not saying the Prime Minister |
| 21 | was following th | ne file, but that decision obviously met |
| 22 | with his blessir | ng. |
| 23 | 30836 | So that is another example that would |
| 24 | come to my mind. | |
| 25 | 30837 | MR. BATTISTA: Correct me if I'm |

| 1 | wrong, that would be an example of the Prime Minister |
|----|---|
| 2 | assuming ultimate responsibility for a decision of such |
| 3 | a nature, a decision that has serious political |
| 4 | consequences or impact, and saying the buck stops here. |
| 5 | 30838 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| | |
| 6 | 30839 MR. BATTISTA: Is that fair? |
| 7 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 8 | MR. BATTISTA: Whereas what I am |
| 9 | suggesting to you here, and my question is: We know |
| 10 | that he is having meetings over several years and |
| 11 | receiving letters from Mr. Schreiber, meeting with |
| 12 | Mr. Doucet. Simply on those facts, are there other |
| 13 | examples in your experience where you were witness to |
| 14 | this? |
| 15 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: There is none |
| 16 | that comes to my mind, but I think that and this is, |
| 17 | you know, pure speculation on my part. |
| 18 | 30843 But the Prime Minister, you know, he |
| 19 | is a smart guy, you know. He didn't have to read every |
| 20 | single line of my memos coming from the PCO to |
| 21 | understand that there were some deep concerns being |
| 22 | expressed, you know, in the Privy Council Office about |
| 23 | this project, more specifically about the process, that |
| 24 | the process that the budget that the project was |
| 25 | following. |

| 1 | 30844 | And therefore for him to turn to his |
|----|-------------------|---|
| 2 | political people | and say could you look into this |
| 3 | because, let's fa | ce it, you know, with the bureaucracy |
| 4 | I am getting nowh | ere. And therefore it explains, you |
| 5 | know, no pressure | e on me, no pressure on Fowler, no |
| 6 | pressure on Bilod | leau, no pressure on Shortliffe, and so |
| 7 | on and so forth, | or Swain that you heard, and so on and |
| 8 | so forth, because | e, you know, we felt that this project |
| 9 | was badly engaged | ι. |
| 10 | 30845 | And this is not unusual. You know, |
| 11 | over the years | I have said this this morning. Over |
| 12 | the years I have | repeated this to business people. |
| 13 | Very often busine | ess people believe that by picking up |
| 14 | the phone, by gai | ning access to the political |
| 15 | personnel, they w | vill get results. And most of the time |
| 16 | it is very counte | erproductive. |
| 17 | 30846 | You've got the best example here. |
| 18 | 30847 | MR. BATTISTA: The last issue I want |
| 19 | to cover with you | , actually maybe it is the last |
| 20 | question: The fa | act that the Prime Minister personally |
| 21 | showed interest f | for this or that his Chief of Staff at |
| 22 | various or Chi | efs of Staff showed interest, could |
| 23 | that explain why | sometimes the language was more |
| 24 | veneered, to use | Mr. Swain's expression, or, as you |
| 25 | have also indicat | ed in your memos and notes, that |

| 1 | some | etimes you weigh both sides. You don't come clearly |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | and | say no, but you never say yes, and if they read |
| 3 | the | m correctly they will understand that you are not in |
| 4 | favo | our of it. |
| 5 | 30848 | But could that be an indication that |
| 6 | beca | ause the Prime Minister seems to think this is |
| 7 | impo | ortant that the bureaucracy will say well, the Prime |
| 8 | Min | ister seems to want this. We have to give it more |
| 9 | con | sideration. |
| 10 | 30849 | Is that a fair assessment? |
| 11 | 30850 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, as I |
| 12 | have | e said before, there are a great many people in this |
| 13 | tow | n who use the Prime Minister's name in vain, and |
| 14 | eve | ry time that somebody has told me the Prime Minister |
| 15 | wan | ts you to do this, I would say if he wants me to do |
| 16 | thi | s, he is going to tell me. So I don't need you to |
| 17 | tel | l me what the Prime Minister wants. |
| 18 | 30851 | So there are a number of people who |
| 19 | use | the Prime Minister's name in vain. And obviously, |
| 20 | you | know, if a middle rank or even a senior government |
| 21 | off | icial is being told the Prime Minister wants this to |
| 22 | be o | done, you know, it is an attention grabber. |
| 23 | 30852 | But again, his name is being used in |
| 24 | vai | n very often. |
| 25 | 30853 | MR. BATTISTA: Thank you. Those are |

| 1 | my questions, Cor | mmissioner. |
|----|-------------------|---|
| 2 | 30854 | Maybe you will want to take the break |
| 3 | now. Yes. | |
| 4 | 30855 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Let's just |
| 5 | wait and see what | t the position of other counsel is. |
| 6 | 30856 | Those are your questions, |
| 7 | Mr. Battista? | |
| 8 | 30857 | MR. BATTISTA: Yes. |
| 9 | 30858 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. |
| 10 | Hughes? | |
| 11 | 30859 | MR. HUGHES: Commissioner, I expect |
| 12 | to have about fir | ve minutes worth of questions. |
| 13 | 30860 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. |
| 14 | 30861 | Mr. Vickery? |
| 15 | 30862 | MR. VICKERY: Mr. Commissioner, we |
| 16 | act for Mr. Tell: | ier so that I would reserve my right to |
| 17 | ask until later. | |
| 18 | 30863 | Thank you. |
| 19 | 30864 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. Fair |
| 20 | enough. | |
| 21 | 30865 | Mr. Houston? |
| 22 | 30866 | MR. HOUSTON: I have no questions. |
| 23 | Thank you, sir. | |
| 24 | 30867 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. Auger? |
| 25 | 30868 | MR. AUGER: Very briefly, |

| 1 | Commissioner. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 30869 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 3 | 30870 We will take a 15-minute break at |
| 4 | this point. |
| 5 | Upon recessing at 3:37 p.m. / Suspension à 15 h 37 |
| 6 | Upon resuming at 4:02 p.m. / Reprise à 16 h 02 |
| 7 | 30871 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Be seated, |
| 8 | please. |
| 9 | 30872 Mr. Hughes? |
| 10 | MR. HUGHES: Thank you. |
| 11 | EXAMINATION: HON. PAUL TELLIER BY MR. HUGHES / |
| 12 | INTERROGATOIRE : HON. PAUL TELLIER PAR Me HUGHES |
| 13 | MR. HUGHES: Good afternoon, |
| 14 | Mr. Tellier. |
| 15 | 30875 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Good |
| 16 | afternoon. |
| 17 | 30876 MR. HUGHES: My friend Mr. Battista |
| 18 | asked you whether you recalled a conversation or any |
| 19 | conversations with Mr. Spector in December 1990 about |
| 20 | the project. |
| 21 | 30877 Do you remember Mr. Battista asking |
| 22 | you that? |
| 23 | 30878 I believe your answer, sir, was that |
| 24 | you did not recall any meetings. Is that correct? |
| 25 | 30879 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |

| 1 | correct. |
|----|--|
| 2 | 30880 MR. HUGHES: You also said that you |
| 3 | had heard about that possibly through the media or |
| 4 | following these hearings. |
| 5 | Is that your understanding? |
| 6 | 30882 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |
| 7 | correct. |
| 8 | 30883 MR. HUGHES: Commissioner, I just |
| 9 | want to refer briefly to the transcript of |
| 10 | Mr. Spector's evidence last Thursday. |
| 11 | For my colleagues, it is page 2617. |
| 12 | 30885 Mr. Spector said that he had a |
| 13 | conversation with the Prime Minister on December 16, |
| 14 | 1990. It was a Sunday. And then he says, starting at |
| 15 | line 21: |
| 16 | " and Monday morning, the |
| 17 | first thing in coming to the |
| 18 | office, I called Mr. Fowler and |
| 19 | I called Mr. Tellier to relate |
| 20 | the nature of the conversation |
| 21 | that I had with the Prime |
| 22 | Minister, and I then also told |
| 23 | my Deputy Chief of Staff, Mr. |
| 24 | Grauer(ph), about the substance |
| 25 | of the conversation." |

| 1 | 30886 | A little further down a line, on page |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | | 2618: |
| 3 | | " I think what I said to |
| 4 | | them I think I related |
| 5 | | verbatim the conversation that I |
| 6 | | had with the Prime Minister, and |
| 7 | | his phrase that, if that's the |
| 8 | | case, this project is dead." |
| 9 | 30887 | Does that help your recollection at |
| 10 | | all, sir? Does that |
| 11 | 30888 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: It doesn't, |
| 12 | | but it is on the record and therefore I don't |
| 13 | | challenge, you know, what Mr. Spector has said. I just |
| 14 | | don't have any recollection. |
| 15 | 30889 | MR. HUGHES: Okay. |
| 16 | 30890 | Commissioner, with your permission, I |
| 17 | | would like to have the witness take a look at Exhibit |
| 18 | | P-33, which is the binder for Mr. Spector. |
| 19 | 30891 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: I believe |
| 20 | | that that has already been given to Mr. Tellier. |
| 21 | 30892 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes, I have |
| 22 | | it here. This one here? |
| 23 | 30893 | MR. HUGHES: Yes, sir. At Tab 44, |
| 24 | | the last tab of the binder. |
| 25 | 30894 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Forty-four. |

| 1 | 30895 MR. HUGHES: It appears to be a memo | , |
|----|--|----------|
| 2 | sir, to you dated December 12, 1990, and I am | |
| 3 | interested in the handwritten notes at the top | |
| 4 | left-hand corner of the page. | |
| 5 | 30896 Is that your handwriting, sir? | |
| 6 | 30897 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: It is. | |
| 7 | 30898 MR. HUGHES: Could you read me the | |
| 8 | note, please, sir? | |
| 9 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 10 | Basically it is Norm is telling me that the file is no | ЭW |
| 11 | under control. | |
| 12 | MR. HUGHES: And the date of that, | |
| 13 | sir? | |
| 14 | 30901 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Is the 17th | |
| 15 | of December 1990. | |
| 16 | MR. HUGHES: So the date that | |
| 17 | Mr. Spector recalled. | |
| 18 | 30903 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 19 | MR. HUGHES: Excellent. | |
| 20 | Just turning back to your binder, | |
| 21 | sir, your document, and Tab 35, sir. | |
| 22 | 30906 My friend Mr. Battista had shown you | <u>.</u> |
| 23 | this letter before and I believe your testimony was | |
| 24 | that the handwritten notes were all yours on this | |
| 25 | document? | |

| 1 | 30907 TH | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |
|----|----------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2 | correct. | |
| 3 | 30908 MR | . HUGHES: The date of that letter |
| 4 | is May 7, 1991. | |
| 5 | 30909 TH | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 6 | 30910 MR | . HUGHES: I would like to turn to |
| 7 | page 3, if I could, | sir. About halfway down the page |
| 8 | you will see the wor | rds "The Prime Minister" underlined. |
| 9 | 30911 TH | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 10 | 30912 MR | . HUGHES: And the second half of |
| 11 | that paragraph reads | 5: |
| 12 | | "Furthermore, the Prime Minister |
| 13 | | made his personal position on |
| 14 | | the subject clear on April 10 |
| 15 | | during our meeting." |
| 16 | 30913 Th | at was what Mr. Schreiber wrote |
| 17 | according to the let | tter, sir? |
| 18 | 30914 TH | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 19 | 30915 MR | . HUGHES: And what is the |
| 20 | handwritten comment | you have written beside that? |
| 21 | 30916 TH | E HON. PAUL TELLIER: "Not |
| 22 | accurate". | |
| 23 | 30917 MR | . HUGHES: Because the Prime |
| 24 | Minister had not mad | de his views clear at that meeting? |
| 25 | 30918 I' | m sorry, sir, you are nodding but |

| 1 | the answer is yes for the record? |
|----|--|
| 2 | 30919 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I agree with |
| 3 | you. |
| 4 | MR. HUGHES: Yes. So that was May |
| 5 | 7th and it was May 8th that you had the second meeting |
| 6 | that you recall with Mr. Schreiber and Mr. Doucet? |
| 7 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 8 | MR. HUGHES: At that meeting one of |
| 9 | either Mr. Schreiber or Doucet said to you that the |
| LO | Prime Minister had wanted something done and implied |
| L1 | that you were not following his instructions? |
| L2 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. |
| L3 | MR. HUGHES: And you said you found |
| L4 | that offensive because you had not received |
| L5 | instructions from the Prime Minister. |
| L6 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Exactly. |
| L7 | MR. HUGHES: So again, as in this |
| L8 | letter on December 7th, which you say is not accurate |
| L9 | the suggestion at that meeting that the Prime Minister |
| 20 | had given you any directions was also inaccurate? |
| 21 | 30927 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |
| 22 | correct. |
| 23 | MR. HUGHES: Again, just turning to |
| 24 | Tab 39, your letter of May 17th, as Mr. Battista said |
| 25 | you wrote back to Mr. Schreiber in reference to that |

| 1 | letter saying t | hat: |
|----|-----------------|---|
| 2 | | " many statements in your |
| 3 | | letter which are either |
| 4 | | inaccurate, untrue or with which |
| 5 | | I do not agree." |
| 6 | 30929 | One of which being that the Prime |
| 7 | Minister had gi | ven you directions or instructions? |
| 8 | 30930 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |
| 9 | correct. | |
| 10 | 30931 | MR. HUGHES: Thank you, Commissioner, |
| 11 | those are my qu | estions. |
| 12 | 30932 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Questions, |
| 13 | Mr. Houston? | |
| 14 | 30933 | MR. HOUSTON: No, thank you, sir. |
| 15 | 30934 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. Auger? |
| 16 | 30935 | MR. AUGER: Very briefly. |
| 17 | 30936 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Okay. |
| 18 | EXAMINATION: HO | N. PAUL TELLIER BY MR. AUGER / |
| 19 | INTERROGATOIRE | : HON. PAUL TELLIER PAR Me AUGER |
| 20 | 30937 | MR. AUGER: Good afternoon, sir. My |
| 21 | name is Richard | Auger and I just have a couple of areas |
| 22 | on behalf of Mr | . Schreiber. |
| 23 | 30938 | I want to ask you to turn up Tab 30, |
| 24 | please, in your | book of documents. |
| 25 | 30939 | And just so you have the context, |

| 1 | this is back to the issue of the April 10th meeting. |
|----|---|
| 2 | You have testified about it already, but I just want to |
| 3 | note under April 10th at 4:00 p.m. you have an |
| 4 | indication of Prime Minister, Fred Doucet and |
| 5 | Mr. Schreiber; correct? |
| 6 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 7 | 30941 MR. AUGER: You have already |
| 8 | testified that that was a note to you that allows you |
| 9 | to testify that those are the individuals that were at |
| 10 | the meeting. |
| 11 | 30942 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is |
| 12 | correct. |
| 13 | MR. AUGER: In addition to yourself. |
| 14 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 15 | 30945 MR. AUGER: Can I ask you to turn to |
| 16 | Tab 33, please. |
| 17 | The second page of the tab is the May |
| 18 | 8th entry that you have also already commented on, and |
| 19 | I think indeed the Commissioner pointed out that your |
| 20 | note is limited to Fred Doucet and there is no note of |
| 21 | Mr. Schreiber; correct? |
| 22 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Correct. |
| 23 | 30948 MR. AUGER: I want to also there |
| 24 | is two other pieces of evidence that we have. |
| 25 | In the same tab, Tab 33, it's dated |

| 1 | May 8th. It's about halfway through the tab. |
|----|---|
| 2 | Unfortunately the pages aren't numbered, but it is May |
| 3 | 8th and it is Mr. Schreiber's diary entry. |
| 4 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I have it. |
| 5 | MR. AUGER: You will see May 8th |
| 6 | 1600, it says "Fred meeting Tellier". Do you see that? |
| 7 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 8 | 30953 MR. AUGER: Tab 37 is the letter from |
| 9 | Mr. Doucet, dated May 9, 1991, to yourself and it is |
| 10 | the first sentence that I want to try to use to refresh |
| 11 | your memory. |
| 12 | Mr. Doucet writes as follows: |
| 13 | "Further to our meeting of |
| 14 | yesterday I have debriefed |
| 15 | myself to my client as I had |
| 16 | indicated to you I would." |
| 17 | 30955 That is the letter that you received |
| 18 | obviously on May 9th or around that time after the |
| 19 | meeting on May 8th; correct? |
| 20 | 30956 And I take it that when you receive |
| 21 | that letter, you interpret it that Mr. Doucet was going |
| 22 | to report to Mr. Schreiber on the meeting. |
| 23 | 30957 Is that a fair interpretation that |
| 24 | you would have had at the time? |
| 25 | 30958 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: I didn't know |

| 1 | who he was referring to when he said "I have | |
|----|---|-----|
| 2 | debriefed my client". | |
| 3 | I don't know. It could have been | |
| 4 | Mr. Schreiber, you know. | |
| 5 | 30960 In my recollection, Mr. Schreiber wa | as |
| 6 | there at the meeting so therefore it must have been t | .he |
| 7 | associates of Mr. Schreiber. | |
| 8 | 30961 You know, I cannot speculate. I | |
| 9 | don't know. | |
| 10 | 30962 MR. AUGER: And with the benefit of | |
| 11 | that letter and with Mr. Schreiber's diary entry, I | |
| 12 | want to take you back to the April meeting that you | |
| 13 | talked about where Mr. Mulroney had, I think through | |
| 14 | his assistant, called you into his office. | |
| 15 | 30963 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: That's my | |
| 16 | recollection. | |
| 17 | 30964 MR. AUGER: Right. And to be fair | to |
| 18 | you, I think you told Mr. Battista that your evidence | ž |
| 19 | was based on, as you just said, the best of your | |
| 20 | recollection in relation to these dates; correct? | |
| 21 | 30965 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. | |
| 22 | 30966 MR. AUGER: And I think you would | |
| 23 | also concede that in terms of the May 8th date, you | |
| 24 | don't have a note of Mr. Schreiber being present. | |
| 25 | 30967 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: This is | |

| 1 | correct. |
|-----|---|
| | |
| 2 | 30968 MR. AUGER: So again, in fairness to |
| 3 | you, you are relying on your recollection? |
| 4 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 5 | 30970 MR. AUGER: I want to try to assist |
| 6 | your recollection in terms of the April meeting. |
| 7 | You do remember Mr. Mulroney being |
| 8 | there? |
| 9 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 10 | 30973 MR. AUGER: Do you recall |
| 11 | Mr. Mulroney at some point early on in that meeting |
| 12 | saying something to the effect that I have to take my |
| 13 | wife to the airport. I'm going to have to excuse |
| 14 | myself. |
| 15 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No, I don't. |
| 16 | 30975 MR. AUGER: Or anything to the effect |
| 17 | of: Mr. Tellier and Mr. Schreiber and Mr. Doucet, I |
| 18 | would ask that the three of you try to sort this out? |
| 19 | 30976 Does that in any way refresh your |
| 20 | memory? |
| 21 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: It doesn't. |
| 22 | 30978 MR. AUGER: And with the material |
| 23 | that I have taken you to and with your concession that |
| 24 | you are relying on your memory, would you be prepared |
| | |
| 2.5 | to concede that the events you described and associated |

| 1 | with May 8th may have occurred in April? |
|----|---|
| 2 | 30979 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, my |
| 3 | , <u>, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , </u> |
| | understanding by reviewing the file and by the letter |
| 4 | thanking me for the meeting, that are you suggesting |
| 5 | that the meeting of April 10th did not take place with |
| 6 | the four players, or are you suggesting that the May |
| 7 | 8th meeting I'm confused here. |
| 8 | 30980 MR. AUGER: Fair enough. |
| 9 | 30981 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: What is your |
| 10 | point? |
| 11 | MR. AUGER: Fair enough. You have |
| 12 | conceded to the Commissioner that you have no notes and |
| 13 | nothing to assist you, other than your memory, to |
| 14 | confirm the May 8th meeting date; correct? |
| 15 | 30983 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: No. In my |
| 16 | agenda there is the word Fred Doucet. |
| 17 | MR. AUGER: Fair enough. |
| 18 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: In my diary, |
| 19 | I should have said. |
| 20 | MR. AUGER: But nothing to assist you |
| 21 | to confirm in any recording that Mr. Schreiber was |
| 22 | present? |
| 23 | 30987 THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: You are |
| 24 | perfectly right. I am relying on my recollection. |
| 25 | MR. AUGER: And are you prepared to |
| | |

| 1 | consider the possibility that Mr. Schreiber was not |
|----|--|
| 2 | present at the May 8th date? |
| 3 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Well, you |
| 4 | know, it's always possible to forget. But my |
| 5 | recollection of the meeting and I am proceeding on |
| 6 | my recollection of the meeting is that the two of |
| 7 | them, you know, were there. |
| 8 | 30990 So you know if you can establish that |
| 9 | Mr. Schreiber, you know, was not there, I am ready to |
| 10 | look at the evidence obviously. But I am proceeding on |
| 11 | my recollection and my recollection the two of them |
| 12 | were together in my office. |
| 13 | MR. AUGER: Thank you, sir. Those |
| 14 | are my questions. |
| 15 | Thank you, Commissioner. |
| 16 | 30993 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thanks very |
| 17 | much, Mr. Auger. |
| 18 | 30994 Mr. Vickery? |
| 19 | MR. VICKERY: No questions, thank |
| 20 | you. |
| 21 | 30996 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you, |
| 22 | sir. |
| 23 | Mr. Battista, any redirect |
| 24 | examination? |
| 25 | MR. BATTISTA: No redirect, |

| 1 | Mr. Commissioner. |
|----|---|
| 2 | 30999 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Is there any |
| 3 | reason why, then, we ought not to excuse Mr. Tellier at |
| 4 | this time? |
| 5 | MR. BATTISTA: None at all. None at |
| 6 | all. |
| 7 | 31001 COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: All right. |
| 8 | 31002 Mr. Tellier, on behalf I'm sorry, |
| 9 | did you want to say something first? |
| 10 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Yes. |
| 11 | Obviously when one is being asked a question, one |
| 12 | doesn't like to say I don't remember. |
| 13 | The point I want to make that I want |
| 14 | to leave with you, Mr. Commissioner, is that one has to |
| 15 | keep in mind that year in, year out thousands of |
| 16 | memoranda are being sent to the Prime Minister. And |
| 17 | when I say thousands, I don't mean a thousand, I don't |
| 18 | mean several thousand, I mean many thousands of |
| 19 | memoranda. |
| 20 | Therefore, I think that this has to |
| 21 | be taken into account when I say I don't remember. |
| 22 | This was not, you know, one of the |
| 23 | most important files that we had to deal with. This |
| 24 | was not the GST, this was not the Free Trade Agreement |
| 25 | this was not Meech Lake, this was not the invasion of |

| 1 | | Iraq, this is not the Oka crisis that I managed |
|----|-------|--|
| 2 | | personally, and so on and so forth. |
| 3 | 31007 | Therefore, I apologize for every time |
| 4 | | I said to you, Mr. Commissioner, I don't remember, but |
| 5 | | you know, my I don't remember has to be put into |
| 6 | | context. |
| 7 | 31008 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Let me assure |
| 8 | | you that I am the last person in the world to whom you |
| 9 | | have to apologize for not remembering the details of a |
| 10 | | meeting that occurred 18 to 20 years ago. Okay? |
| 11 | 31009 | That doesn't surprise me at all. |
| 12 | 31010 | When we charge juries, we talk to |
| 13 | | them about people not being able to remember. And so |
| 14 | | far as I am concerned, sir, you have nothing to |
| 15 | | apologize for in terms of your memory. All right? |
| 16 | 31011 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Thank you, |
| 17 | | Mr. Commissioner. |
| 18 | 31012 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Mr. Tellier, |
| 19 | | let me thank you, sir, for giving of your time to come |
| 20 | | to assist the Commission. I want you to know how much |
| 21 | | I appreciate what you have done to help. Thank you. |
| 22 | 31013 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Thank you |
| 23 | | very much and good luck to you. |
| 24 | 31014 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: Thank you. I |
| 25 | | am not the one who needs the good luck. |

| 1 | 31015 | You are free to leave, sir. |
|----|----------------|--|
| 2 | 31016 | THE HON. PAUL TELLIER: Thank you. |
| 3 | 31017 | MR. BATTISTA: That's all for today, |
| 4 | Commissioner. | |
| 5 | 31018 | COMMISSIONER OLIPHANT: We will |
| 6 | adjourn, than, | today until tomorrow and we will deal |
| 7 | with the heady | topic of forensic accounting. 9:30. |
| 8 | Whereupon | the hearing adjourned at 4:17 p.m. |
| 9 | to resume | on Wednesday, May 6, 2009 at 9:30 a.m. / |
| 10 | L'audience | est ajournée à 16 h 17, pour reprendre |
| 11 | le mercred | i 6 mai 2009 à 9 h 30 |
| 12 | | |
| 13 | | |
| 14 | | |
| 15 | | |
| 16 | | |
| 17 | | |
| 18 | | |
| 19 | | |
| 20 | | |
| 21 | | |
| 22 | | |
| 23 | | |
| 24 | | |
| 25 | | |

| 1 | | | | | |
|----|--|---|------------------------|--|--|
| 2 | | | | | |
| 3 | We hereby certify that we have accurately | | | | |
| 4 | transcribed the foregoing to the best of | | | | |
| 5 | our skills and abilities. | | | | |
| 6 | | | | | |
| 7 | Nous certifions que ce qui précède est une | | | | |
| 8 | | transcription exacte et précise au meilleur | | | |
| 9 | | de nos connaissances | et de nos compétences. | | |
| LO | | | | | |
| L1 | | | | | |
| L2 | | | | | |
| L3 | | | | | |
| L4 | | | | | |
| L5 | Lynda | Johansson | Jean Desaulniers | | |
| L6 | | | | | |
| L7 | | | | | |
| L8 | | | | | |
| L9 | | | | | |
| 20 | Fiona | Potvin | Sue Villeneuve | | |
| 21 | | | | | |
| 22 | | | | | |
| 23 | | | | | |
| 24 | | | | | |
| 25 | Monia | 16 Mahoney | | | |